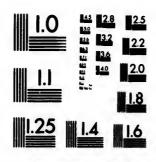


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



STATE OF THE STATE

Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WESSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

STATE OF STA

is to the last

CIHM/ICMH Microfiche Series. CIHM/ICMH Collection de microfiches.



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadian de microreproductions historiques



C) 1984

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

	item is filmed at th ocument est filmé a 14X	e reduction ra au taux de réc	etio checked belov	v /	, p.	26X		30X	
✓	pas été filmées. Additional comme Commentaires sup		Irregular pagina	ntion: [1]- [8 [i]- ext		101, 111 -	121, 121, 1	23 - 167, [1]- [4]-
	Blank leaves adde appear within the have been omitted II se peut que cert lors d'une restaura mais, lorsque cela	d during resto text. Whenev from filming aines pages b tion apparais	pration may er possible, these / lanches ajoutées sent dans le texte		slips, tiss ensure the Les page obscurcie etc., ont	holly or pa sues, etc., ne best po s totaleme es par un été filmée a meilleure	have been saible imagent ou parfeuillet d'asse nouve	n refilme age/ rtiellemen errata, un aau de faç	d to t e pelure,
V	Tight binding may along interior marg La re liure serrée po	gin/ out causer de	l'ombre ou de la			tion avails ition dispo			
	Bound with other Relié avec d'autres					suppleme nd du mat			•
	Coloured plates an Planches et/ou illu					of print va négale de		ion	
	Coloured ink (i.e. c Encre de couleur (V	Showthr Transpar				
	Coloured maps/ Cartes géographiq	ues en couleu	ır		Pages de Pages de				
	Cover title missing Le titre de couvert					scoloured icolorées,			ies
	Covers restored ar Couverture restau				_	stored and staurées d			
	Covers damaged/ Couverture endom	magée			Pages de Pages en	maged/ idommage	Ses		
	Coloured covers/ Couverture de cou	leur			Coloured Pages de	i pages/ couleur		•	
origi copy which repro	Institute has attem; nel copy available f which may be bibl th may alter any of oduction, or which usual method of film	or filming. Fe lographically the images in may significa	atures of this unique, I the ntly change	qu'il de c poin une mod	lui & été pet exemple t de vue t image rep lification d	crofilmé le possible d aire qui se pibliograph produite, d ians la mé ci-dessou	s se proce ont peut-é nique, qui ou qui peu ithode no	urer. Les d tre uniqu peuvent d vent exig	iétails es du modifier er une

The to 1

The post of the film

Original beg the sior other sior or i

The sha TIN whi

Maj diffi enti beg righ requ met The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

Library of the Public Archives of Canada

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol → (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

La bibliothèque des Archives publiques du Canada

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents.
Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être raproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

1	2	3	
			j

1	
2	
3	

1	2	3
4	5	6

rratato

tails

s du iodifier

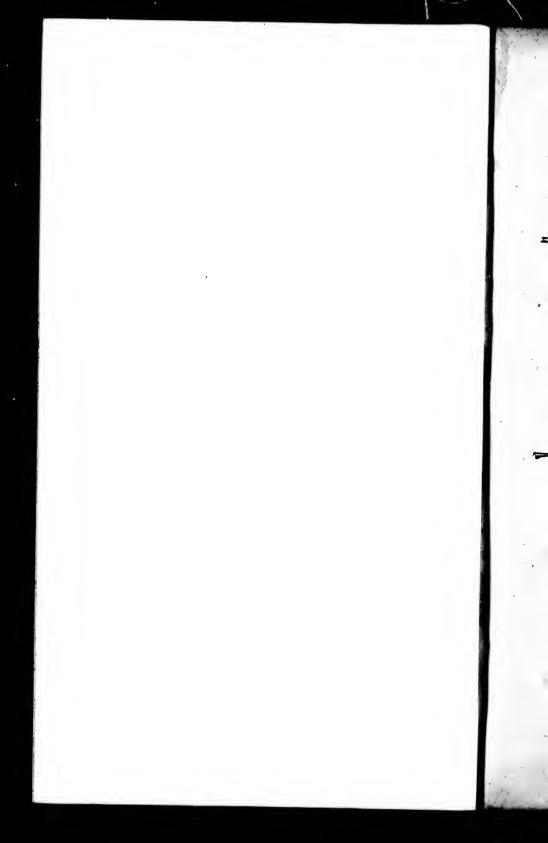
r une

Image

pelure, n à

[4] -

32X



HISTORY

OF THE

GOVERNMENT

OF

NEWFOUNDLAND.

n;

Cooke.

HISTORY

OF THE

GOVERNMENT

OF THE

ISLAND OF NEWFOUNDLAND.

WITH AN

APPENDIX;

CONTAINING

THE ACTS OF PARLIAMENT MADE RESPECTING
THE TRADE AND FISHERY.

BY JOHN REEVES, Esq.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR J. SEWELL, CORNHILL;

J. DEBRETT, PICCADILLY; AND

J. DOWNES, N°. 240, STRAND.

1793.

ABingley Farton

RAKE FC 2171 R4

I GIVE the Profits of this Book for the Relief of the Suffering Clergy of France, Refugees in the British Dominions; and I beg of Mr. Sewell to undertake the Trouble of managing the Publication to the best Advantage for that Purpose.

J. REEVES.

PREFACE.

elief

es in

well

Pub-

ofe.

ES.

AFTER my return from Newfoundland, in the year 1791, I was curious to look back into what had been done, in former times, on the fubject upon which I had myfelf been just employed. I accordingly looked over the Newfoundland Entries, and the Newfoundland Bundles, among the books which belonged to the late board of trade; and I then pursued the subject through the Registers of the present committee of council for trade and plantations.

I was very much struck with the matter and reflections furnished by this research; and I wished that the usetiseful information, which I had derived from this retrospect, might be seen by those, who had at that time to consider the subject of Newsoundland. Hence arose the present History; and as the same subject is now before the House of Commons, I have ventured to print it, and throw it among the other materials under examination.

If this public enquiry had not been instituted, the story here told would have been confined to the circle for which it was originally intended.

J. R.

April 1793.

CONTENTS.

PART I.

ri

en

to

ıd.

nd

he

ed

he

en

ıld

or

R.

Different Charters granted—Rules and Regulations of the Star Chamber—Of appointing a Governor—Additional Rules—Report against a Governor—Sir John Berry's Advice—Bye Boat-keepers, what?
—Question of a Colony argued—Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. c. 25.

PART II.

Mr. Larkin's Observations-Character of the fishing Admirals-Character of the Commanders-Want of Police-Opinion of the Board 1706—Representation 1708—For Sea Commanders to command at Land-Such Commission issues-Laws and Orders made at Newfoundland-Representation 1718-Claim of the Guipuscoans to Fish-Of the Land ceded by the French-A Salmon Fishery granted-Opinion on the 7th Sec. of Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3 .- Representation 1728—Recommends a civil Government— A civil Governor is appointed—Disorders of Newfoundland, and Conduct of the fishing Admirals during this Period-Complaints from the Merchants. 22

CONTENTS.

PART III.

Justices appointed—Opinion on raising Money by the Justices—Contest between the Justices and fishing Admirals—Opinion on the Authority of the Admirals—A Court of Oyer and Terminer proposed.—Such Commission is sued—Lord Baltimore revives his Claim—The Peace of 1763—Remarks of the Board on Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.—Newsoundland a Plantation—Custom house established—Property in Flakes, &c. discussed—Stat. 15, Geo. 3, c. 31.

PART IV.

Import of live Stock,&c.—Representation on a Bill brought in by the Western Merchants—Three Asts passed—Complaints about Courts—Review of the Courts at Newsoundland—Fishing Admirals—Surrogates—The Governor holds a Court—Courts of Vice-Admiralty and Sessions—The Governors cease to hold Courts—Court of Common Pleas instituted—Complaints against it—Representation—And Ast passed for a Court of Civil Jurisdiction.

HISTORY

INTRODUCTION.

ney us-

be of mbis of

uje

lif-

97

rts

nd

0+

ceors

101

ert 29

Y

Intend to give a short history of the Government and Constitution of the island of Newfoundland. This will comprise the struggles and vicissitudes of two contending interests.—The planters and inhabitants on the one hand, who, being settled there, needed the protection of a government and police, with the administration of justice: and the adventurers and merchants on the other; who, originally carrying on the sistency from this country, and visiting that island only for the season, needed no such protection for themselves, and had various reasons for preventing its being afforded to the others.

B

This

This narrative will divide itself into four periods, or parts. The first will close with the passing of stat. 10 & 11. Will. 3. c. 25. by which the adventurers and merchants were supposed to have obtained a preference, and advantage over the pretenfions of the inhabitants, and planters. The fecond will end with the appointment of a civil governor, and of justices of the peace in 1729; by which some stop was put to the disorder and anarchy that had long prevailed in the island, especially during the winter feafons. This may be confidered as an advantage gained by the inhabitants and planters. The third closes with Stat. 15, Geo. 3. c. 31. commonly called in the island Sir Hugh Pallifer's act, which was intended for giving an advantage to the fishery carried on from the mother country; but, as it obliges both merchants and planters to pay their fervants' wages, it is equally abhorred by both parties; and both parties have shewn great readiness to join in afferting, that the fishery has gradually dually decayed ever fince the passing of this act. The fourth comes down to the year 1791, when a court of civil jurif-diction was established upon principles which, it was thought, would secure the impartial administration of justice to the merchant and the planter, the rich, and the poor, the master, and the fisherman.

th

5.

ats

er-

ons

he

f a ace t to ong ing derabiwith d in was the bunand , it and s to graally

B 2

PART

d v mit the post with fe

PART I.

Different Charters granted—Rules and Regulations of the Star Chamber—Of appointing a Governor—Additional Rules—Report against a Governor—Sir John Berry's Advice—Bye Boat-keepers, what?—Question of a Colony argued—Stat. 10. & 11. Will. 3. c. 25.

NEWFOUNDLAND, like other new discovered lands in America, was endeavoured to be settled, and improved by Elizabeth to means of charters granted from the crown; Will. 3. it being hoped that individuals would, in this manner, be tempted to pursue the public advantage, through the medium of their private interest. Charters were granted at five different times. The first Different Charwas in 1578 to Sir Humphry Gilbert, who ters granted. had thereby full power given him to possess all lands in Newfoundland not in ac-

B 3

tual

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

tual possession of any Christian prince. By virtue of this authority, he, in 1583, landed in St. John's Bay, and we are told, that calling together both English and strangers then fishing, he took possession of the country in the queen's name, and erected the arms of England upon a pillar of wood, in testimony of her majesty's fovereignty.

The fecond charter was granted in 1610 by king James, to the Earl of Northampton, Sir Francis Bacon, and feveral others, by the name of the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London and Bristol, for the Colony in Newfoundland, with all the usual prerogatives and immunities; but in this grant there was a referve to all persons of an entire liberty to fish.

n

g

1

0

.0

n

tl

The third charter was granted to Sir Geo. Calvert (the grantee of the province of Maryland) and his heirs, of a tract of land called the Province of Avalon, lying to the fouth east point of the island, extending between ports Fermose and Aquasort to Petty Harbor, and from thence westward to the bay of Placentia. There was also a grant to him of the property of all islands lying within ten leagues of the eastern shore,

shore, together with the fishing of all PART I. forts of fish, saving to the English the free From Queen liberty of fishing, salting, and drying of Stat. 10 & 12 fish.

Will. 3.

The fourth charter was granted in 1628, to the Marquis of Hamilton, the Earl of Pembroke, Earl of Holland, Sir David Kirk, and others; and under pretence that Lord Baltimore (the heir of Sir Geo. Calvert) and other proprietors, had deferted the plantation, this grant included the province of Avalon. In this grant it was provided, that no person should plant or inhabit within six miles of the sea shore between cape Race and cape Bonavista.

Thus far did the crown go in the granting of four exclusive rights in Newfoundland. But this detail gives us no information as to the constitution and regulation of the island, its trade and sishery. On this head we find, that in 1615 Captain Richard Whithurne was sent out with a commission from the high court of admiralty, authorizing him to impannel juries, and to make inquiry upon oath, of sundry abuses, and disorders committed every year, among the sishermen upon that coast.

B 4

In

ard fo a nds ern ere,

ice.

83,

old,

and

lion

and

pil-

fy's

610

ton,

by

ry of

City

eru-

ives

acre

tire

Geo.

of

of

g to

nd-

t to

PART L From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

lations of the star-chamber.

In the year 1633, the star-chamber took up the subject of the fishery:—a petition and complaint had been there preferred by the merchants and owners of ships in the Rules and regu-west of England; and that court, after taking the same into consideration, was pleased to issue the following order, for better regulating the trade.

> If a man killed another, or stole to the value of forty shillings, the offender was to be brought to England, and the matter was to be tried by the Earl Marshal; and if the fact was proved by two witnesses, the offender was to fuffer death. - No ballast was to be thrown out of ships to the prejudice of the harbours—no person was to deface or spoil any stage, cook-room, or other building—the ship that first entered the harbour was to be admiral—no person should deface or alter the marks of any boats. to defraud the owners-no person was to steal any fish, train, or salt, or other provision, belonging to the fishing ships—no person was to set fire to the woods, or rind the trees, except for cook-rooms-none were to cast anchor so as to hinder the haling of seines—none should rob the nets of

t

ook

ion:

l by the

fter

was for

the

was

tter and

les,

balthe

was

, or

red

fon:

ats,

ro-

-no

ind

one the

ets

of any drift boats—no tavern should be set PART I. up for the selling of wine, beer, strong water, From Queen or tobacco—the company were to assemble Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 12 themselves on Sunday to hear divine service Will. 3.

—the mayors of Southampton, Weymouth, and certain other towns, were to take cognizance of all complaints made against any offender upon land—the vice-admiral in the counties of Southampton, Dorset, Devon, and Cornwall, was to proceed against offenders at sea.—These laws were to be in force till they were annulled by his Majesty; and the admiral in every harbour of the island was to make proclamation of them.

On the 20th of February following, a charter, being the *fifth*, was granted according to the tenor of this order, made by the star-chamber, to the merchants and traders to Newfoundland.

In the year 1650, the council of state gave a commission to John Treworgay, merchant, who was then in the island, to order affairs there for the best advantage of the state; which commission was renewed in 1653. A commission was also obtained in 1655 by Sir David Kirk (who had been one of the grantees in the charter of 1628), together.

PART I. ther with John Claypole, John Goffe, and others; but it does not appear that any Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 thing was done thereupon.

> After the restoration, Lord Baltimore, who had been dispossessed of the province of Avalon, by the charter granted to the Marquis of Hamilton and others, obtained orders in 1660, for a restitution of that And there was also on the province. 24th January 1660 a renewal and confirmation of the charter granted to the merchants and traders in February 1623; on which occasion this additional provision was made: "That no master or owner " of any ship should transport any persons " to Newfoundland who were not of the " fhip's company, or fuch as were to " plant and fettle there."

> In support of this last provision, a letter was written on the 4th December 1663 by the lords of the privy council, enjoining the magistrates of the western ports to take care that no owners of ships, trading to Newfoundland, suffered any perions to be transported thither, other than such as were of the ship's company, and the officers of his Majesty's customs in the several ports therein named

0

C

0

fe

and any

who e of Marined that the con-

the 533; ifion wner ríons the

: to

etter 3 by ning take g to o be

were rein med named directed, and to charge all makers PART I. of ships to observe this rule. In the 15th From Queen year of Charles II. the parliament made some Elizabetii to regulation respecting this trade and fishery. Will. 3. By statute 15 Car. 2, c. 16, penalties are imposed on planters and others, who destroy the fry of fish, or burn or destroy boats left in the harbour, or pull down houses or stages built by the English to live in during the fishing season; and no toll is to be demanded for fish of English catching.

In the year 1667, the fishery of Newfoundland underwent a more mature difcussion than it seems before to have received. In August of that year several petitions, were presented to the privy council from the merchants, owners of ships, and others, inhabitants of the towns of Totness, Ply- Of appointing a mouth, Dartmouth, and places adjacent, Governor. concerned in the trade to Newfoundland. They stated, that several persons, upon speous purposes, and for finister ends, were endeavouring to establish a governor, which had always been pernicious to the fishery; and because they were unable to attend or bear the charges of folicitation, and fending witnesses to fuch a distance, they prayed

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 2.

prayed his Majesty to empower such perfons of the county of Devon, as his Majesty should think fit, to hear and examine the whole matter, and make report thereof to the council. Upon confideration of these petitions, Sir Edward Seymour, Sir John Northcott, Sir William Courtnay, Sir Thomas Carew, Sir Walter Young, and other gentlemen of Devonshire, were appointed to enquire into facts concerning the miscarriage of former governors to the damage of the trade; and the petitioners were also required to prepare reafons to make good the allegations of their petitions. In consequence of which, depositions were taken at Totness, in which were certified the inconvenience of appointing a governor, and the prejudice that would necessarily thereby ensue to the fishery.

However, on the 6th December following, the company of merchants, adventurers, and owners of ships, trading from Bristol to Newsoundland, and several other merchants, petitioned his Majesty to provide a remedy to the dangerous condition of the sishery (which, they said, was likely to fall into the hands of the French), by sending

apning s to petireatheir dehich ointthat the 10. lowvenfrom other proition kely , by ding

per-

Maexa-

port

era-

our,

nay,

and

fending some able person as governor, with PART I. guns, arms, ammunition, and other ma- From Queen terials, necessary for fortifying some of the Stat. 10 & 12 harbours. This matter was referred by Will. 3. his Majesty to the Earl of Anglesey, Lord Ashley, Mr. Comptroller, Mr. Vice-Chamberlain, and Sir William Coventry. These persons entered into an examination of all the papers, and also of fundry merchants and other persons; but no resolution appears to have been taken thereon till 1669, when a Captain Robert Robinson petitioned for the fettlement of a governor; and, on a reference of this question to the lords of the committee for trade and plantations, their lordships reported, after hearing feveral merchants and others concerned in the trade, "that they did not think fit " to recommend the petition and propofal " of Mr. Robinson for making him go-" vernor of Newfoundland; but, for keep-"ing people living there in Christianity, "they proposed that his Majesty should "fend a chaplain in the convoy-ships; " and that the captains of the faid ships should " bave power to regulate abuses there, with " reference to his Majesty's letters patent " granted to the western towns;" which report

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3

PART I. report was confirmed in every thing by his majesty on the 4th of February following.

On the 25th of the same month, complaint was made, that many owners of ships carried out passengers, and private boatkeepers, contrary to the laws and constitutions of the fishery, to the great detriment of the fishing trade, and to the lessening of the number of ships and seamen; that many owners also victualled their ships from Ireland, instead of England. Upon which, an order of council was made, directing that the mayors and magistrates of the feveral towns mentioned in the above letters patent, should be careful that the constitutions were punctually observed; that the officers of the customs should charge all masters and owners of ships to put those rules in execution; should stop offenders therein from proceeding in their voyage, and immediately return their names to the council.

ſh

ta

th

of

fif

be

fo

fh

m

Pr

But, notwithstanding the objections made by many to the appointment of a governor, those very persons selt the need of government and regulation: for on the 23d

23d of December 1670, a petition was prefented to his majesty, from the western from Queen merchants and traders, "That additional files with the granted for regulating the fishery." The lords of the council, appointed for matters of trade, upon this occasion recommended several rules; and his majesty ordered, that they should be added to the former charter. These were called additional rules, and were as follows.

That his majesty's subjects might take Additional bait and fish at Newfoundland, provided they submitted to the established orders -That no alien should take bait-That no planter should cut down any wood, or should plant within fix miles of the sea shore. -That no inhabitant or planter should take up the best stages before the arrival of the fishermen.—That no master or owner of any ship should transport feamen, or fishermen to Newfoundland, unless they belonged to his ship's company.—That none should carry more than fixty persons for a hundred tons.—That every fifth man should be a green man, that is, not a seaman.—That the masters of ships should provide victual in England, according to the

his

hips hips hiftietri-

Tenten; hips pon

the red;

s to stop stop heir heir

ions
of a
ced
the

b

C

a

to

Ъ

p

ta

fo

aj fo

ed

va

tra T

lo

pla

of

the

a f

was

tou

in c

ed t

folloand

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

the number of men, for the whole voyage, falt only excepted.—That no fishing ship should part hence for Newfoundland, before the month of March.—That masters should give bond of a hundred pounds to the respective mayors of the western towns, not to carry to Newfoundland any of the fort of persons before prohibited, and to bring back such as they did carry out, or employed in carrying fish for the market voyages .- That no person should take up a stage with less than twenty-five men.---That no feaman or fisherman should remain behind, after the fishing was end-It was ordered, that the admirals, vice admirals, and rear admirals should put these orders in execution, and preferve the peace .-- Should bring to England offenders of any fort-Should proclaim on the 20th of September, yearly, his majesty's orders.—Should keep journals. - It was ordered that the recorders and justices of the peace of the several western towns, should be joined in commission with the mayors.—That reafonable fines should be imposed on offenders.

Finally, it was ordered, that a bill should be

voyshing lland, : mafounds estern d any bited, carry or the hould y-five hould s endnirals, should l pre-Eng-

recore fevened in it reaoffen-

d pro-

yearly,

jour-

fhould be be prepared to pass the great seal, for the confirmation of the last charter, with these From Queen additional powers; and that the clause Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 touching the marshal should be reviewed Win. 3. by Mr. Attorney General, who should present to the board some way of judicature, for the determining of causes at Newfoundland.

In February 1674-5 the question of appointing a governor was again brought forward *. A petition had been presented, in which was set forth the great advantage that would attend the fishing trade, by a settlement under a governor; This was referred by the king to the lords of the committee for trade and plantations; and after hearing the reasons of the merchants and owners of ships in the west of England, who protested against a settlement, together with what the pe-

* While this was pending at the board, a letter was read at the committee from Sir Lionel Jenkins, touching the continuance of the king's fovereignty, in case the plantation were deserted; wherein is stated the advantage the French might take by the absence of the English, and the methods proper to be followed in such case, to maintain the king's dominion and sovereignty.

C

titioners

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

their lordships made report to his majesty, of their opinion thereon.

0

tr

ha

th

ic

ki

pr

no

th

m

ob

tei

ch

ed

fhi

für

and

fiff

for

cli

the

En

fte

the

Report against a Governor in 1675.

In this report it, is stated, that for some late years, the fish had failed in Newfoundland; that the adventurers had lost many of their ships in the late wars, especially in that with Spain; and that the late wars had much diminished the hands which used to take fish: that the inhabitants and planters, who, contrary to their old charter, lived within fix miles, of the fea, had destroyed the woods, and continued to destroy whatever the adventurers left behind them; that they possesfed early the places of greatest convenience, and, which was very pernicious, most of them fold wine, and brandy, whereby the feamen were withdrawn from their labor, and many feduced to ftay in. the place, while their families thereby became burthensome to their respective parishes at home. That the inhabitants lived scattered in five and twenty different harbors, almost eighty leagues, afunder; and that in all the winter, when ... abuses were chiefly committed, there was no passing from one place to another, for that

that near forty harbors would have no government, though the governor were From Queen actually in the country.

Will. 3.

It is also stated, that besides the charge of forts, and a governor, which the fishtrade could not support, it was needless to have any fuch defence against foreigners, the coast being defended in winter by the ice, and in summer by the resort of the king's subjects; so that unless there were proper reasons for a colony, there could be none for a governor. That against a colony, there were not only the rigours of the climate, and infertility of the land, which obliged those who were there all the winter, to idleness, and inclined them to debauchery, but this, that they chiefly confumed the produce of New England, by the shipping of which country, they were furnished with French wine and brandy, and Madeira wines, in exchange for their fish, without depending, as they should, for supply from England; so that if the climate and foil should favour a colony, the planters would rather adhere to New England, and so go on to tread in the same steps as those colonists did, to the loss of the many advantages which, by the prefent

when. was

my.d fly,

ome

ew-

had

vars,

that

the

t the

ry/to

niles,

and

ven-

offef-

veni-

ious,

ndy.

from ;

ay in

here-

îpec-

nabi-

enty.

gues,

, fo

that

PART I.

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will, 3.

fent method of things, are yet enjoyed by the mother country; there being no hope for a like regulation on the product of this place as on the products of the other plantations, because fish cannot bear the charge of coming home, but must go directly to the markets abroad.

It was reported that the French did not manage their fishery otherwise, than by adventurers' ships, that went out, and returned back yearly. That they maintained a fort at *Placentia* to defend them from the Indians, who, at certain times, came off from the main, and molested them in their beaver-trade; for which trade, and not for fishing, the French had a residence there.

It was reported, that the adventurers caught fish cheaper than the planters.

Upon full confideration of all these circumstances, their Lordships proposed, that all plantations in Newfoundland should be discouraged; and, in order thereunto, that the commander of the convoy should have commission to declare to all the planters, to come voluntarily away; or else

that

Cd

ta

or

in

re

dif

the

tha

and

hif the

pre

to

that the western charter should, from time to time, be put in execution; by which charter all planters were forbid to inhabit Elizabeth to stat. 10 & 11 within six miles of the shore, from Cape will. 3.

Race, to Cape Bonavista. Their Lordships further proposed, that the additional rules, settled on the 10th of March, 1670, should be observed, and that the mayors of the western ports should be required to renew their charter accordingly.

This report, from the Lords of the committee of council for trade and plantations was approved by his majesty, and order was thereupon given for carrying into effectual execution, what was there recommended.

In viewing these transactions we plainly discover the two contending interests in the Newsoundland trade; the one that of the planters and inhabitants, the other that of the adventurers and merchants; and we shall see, in the course of this history, that according to the views of these different description of persons, representations were at various times made to the government at home, for promot-

C 3 ing

an by
nd rentainfrom

d not

l by

hope

this

other

r the

o di-

came em in , and refi-

turers

fe cirposed,

Should
eunto,
should
planr else

that

PART I. ing or opposing regulations and establish-

From Queen Elizabeth to Stati'10 ct'11 Will. 3.

An occasion soon offered for shewing this spirit. Sir John Berry was appointed to command the convoy for the ships trading to Newfoundland; and in purfuance of a special order of council of the 15th of April 1675, this commander laid before the committee of council for trade the state of Newfoundland, as he found Eir John Berry's it, in relation as well to the planters and inhabitants, as to the western adventurers; and it is worth remarking how different is the account given by this commander, from that lately made by the adventurers, and which had induced the committee of council to report in the terms we have just heard.

> He fays, that feveral disorders, attributed to the planters, were chiefly occafioned by the adventurers' ships—That the inhabitants never sold their fish to those of New England for wine and brandy. —That the adventurers' men pulled down the stages, and store-houses:—And, that it was their fault, that the seamen were se

blish-

pointfhips
purfuof the
er laid
r trade
found
rs and
turers;
erent is
ander,
turers,
turers,

attrioccaThat
fifth to
randy.
I down
d, that
ere feduced

duced to stay in the country, for it was to save thirty shillings for their passages.

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

This letter was read at the committee Will. 3. in the presence of several persons, who appeared there in behalf of the west country merchants, and who complained of the encouragement Sir John Berry had given the planters, contrary to his majesty's orders, and to the certain ruin of the adventurers' trade, for such would follow from the continuance of the inhabitants and bye boat-keepers. Upon which the Lords advised them to settle the additional rules, allowed by his majesty; and this, some time after, was accordingly put in execution.

Sir John Berry, at his return, attended the committee, where he repeated and confirmed what he had written, and affured their Lordships of the necessity of encouraging a colony in Newfoundland, if, not the French would take advantage by the intended removal, to make themselves masters of all the harbours and fishing places about the island, or would otherwise entice the English planters to come and settle among

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 14 Will. 3. them, to the great prejudice of our fishery.

The struggle between the adventurers and planters now grew very violent. In 1676, John Downing, an inhabitant of Newfoundland, petitioned the king against the endeavours of the adventurers to pull down the houses, and burn the stages of the planters, in order to drive them out of the country. This complaint was referred to the committee of trade, where counfel were heard in behalf both of the adventurers and planters; and the committee having reported their opinion thereon, the king fignified his pleasure, that the masters and feamen belonging to the fishing ships should not any ways molest the planters, upon pretence of a clause in the western charter, whereby, "No person " was to inhabit within fix miles of the "fhore," until his majesty should proceed to a further resolution concerning the fishery and plantation of Newfoundland. Direction was accordingly given, by order from his majesty, to the captains of the convoy ships, to make publication of his maiesty's pleasure, that the planters should be permitted to continue

re

go

th

to

th

m

in

pr

fai

ye

pla

the

too

ha

urers . In gainst pull

es of aut of erred coun-

dvennittee n, the maffhing

t the n the erfon f the

procern-New-

ingly o the make

that continue

tinue in the possession of their houses and PART I. stages, according to the usage of the last From Queen years, until further order. that the state of the colony and trade Will. 3. might be better known, they were ordered to return answers to several beads of inquiry prepared by the committee for trade and plantations; and the following are the answers thereto sent by Sir William Pool from St. John's harbour, dated the 10th of September 1677.

He says, the fishermen confessed, that of late years the planters had done no prejudice to the fishery; so that, when they returned, they found their stages in as good order as could be after a winter; fo that they were not obliged to come fooner to the island for the purpose of repairing them—the planters affirmed, they did not meddle with any of the adventurers' fishing places, nor did they defire to do it, provided they might quietly enjoy the fame room they had possessed for several years—the fishermen complained, that the planters took up the best places to cure their fish, did damage to their stages, and took possession of more than they had hands to manage—the planters affirm-

PART I.

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.

ed, that it was impossible to live fix miles from the sea-side, by reason of the barrenness of the country—the fishermen did not defire the removal of the planters, but only a better regulation—the planters could not keep a constant number of men or boats, unless they were supplied every year with fervants from England-the planters did not take so much fish, proportionably to the number of men and boats they kept, as the fishers did, who were better artists; nor sell it fo cheap, by reason of the greater wages they were obliged to give their fervantsit was not possible for the planters to obferve the charter punctually—the planters all fold drink contrary to their charterthe fishermen rinded the trees, and employed fix and feven stages for feventy men, contrary to the rule of their charter—the French managed their fishery generally by fish-ships from Europe, and their trade for fur was very inconsiderable—the French planters were very much encouraged by the governor, and had the same accommodation in their harbours as the fishermen had—the fishermen confessed the planters were of great use to them—the planters prepared materials for the fishermen against their coming, which otherwise could not be

ft

Ce

th til

in

m

or

th

m

miles arrendid not. it only ald not boats, r with rs did to the as the nor fell wages antsto oblanters rternploymen, r-the ally by ade for French ed by mmoermen anters lanters

gainst

ld not be

be made ready without a great loss of time; PAR - 1. they preserved in their houses the falt From Coon that remained of the fishery until the next Elizabe to Stat. 10 and 12 feason; and when shipping was wanting, Will. 3. the fishermen were glad to lodge their fish in a planter's house until the following year-in case the fishermen were visited with fickness, or were obliged to stay for their ships on their first arrival, they used the convenience of the planters' houseswhen the fishermen wanted provisions, the planters supplied them out of their stores; or when they had an overplus, the planters bought it of them for fish.

Such were the answers given by the commander of the king's ships on this station to the first beads of enquiry concerning the trade and fishery. This method of enquiry was followed in after times; and the information it produced, in this first attempt, may be made useful matter of comparison.

In December 1677, the committee for trade and plantations, in pursuance of an order of council, that had been made on the petition of the western adventurers, made report, that notwithstanding a clause From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.

in the western charter, forbidding the transportation of any persons to Newfoundland, than such as were of the ships' company, the magistrates of the several western ports did permit passengers, and private boat-keepers, to transport themselves thither, to the detriment of the sishery; but they were of opinion this might, for the future, be prevented, if not only those magistrates, but the vice-admirals and officers of the customs, were strictly commanded to prevent this abuse.

Bye Boatkeepers, what.

The private boat-keepers here spoken of, or bye boat-keepers, as they otherwise were called, are described as persons who, not being willing or able to buy a share in a fishing ship, hired servants in the west of England, and carried them as passengers to Newsoundland, where they employed them in private boats to catch and cure sish; and after the season was over, they brought them back to England, or permitted them to take service with the planters, or on board the ships. These bye boat-keepers used to go over yearly in great numbers; but this practice being contrary to the western charter, and the king's express

coma

ne

th

in

th

pl

A

ler

it

to

ad

COL

of

nav

up

mi

D/C

thi

command, begun now to be much dif-PART I.

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat, to and 12

The above-mentioned representation Will 3. against the bye boat-keepers was soon followed by a petition in behalf of the inhabitants of Newfoundland, praying generally, that nothing might be ordered to their prejudice. To bring this matter into full discussion, it was ordered by the king, that both the adventurers and planters should be heard by their counsel. And thus was the question of the convenience and inconvenience of a colony folemnly argued at the council. After which Question of a it was referred to the committee for trade, to propose some regulation between the adventurers and planters, which might consist with the preservation of the interest of the crown, and the encouragement of navigation and the fishing trade *.

It does not appear what report was upon this occasion made by the committee for trade; and I find no other proceedings of the government respecting this trade and fishery till after the year 1696,

when

the lewnips' veral and

ery;
for
hofe
and

com-

oken
rwife
who,
re in
eft of
ngers
oyed

they per-

bye great

press

^{*} Newfoundland. Ent. in initio. Bund, in initio.

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.

PART I. when the board of trade was instituted. In January 1697, the new board took up this among other subjects that came within their cognizance; but not before they were called upon by petitions and reprefentations from the towns in the west concerned in this trade. These, like former petitions and representations from the adventurers and fishers, were calculated to advance their pretensions, in opposition to those of the planters and inhabitants, to deprecate the appointment of a governor, and to pray a convoy for the fafety of the ships going out, either to Portugal for falt, or to Newfoundland, and to protect them in their return home, or in their voyage to market *. The report and representation made by the board on this occasion applied rather to the present defence of the place than to any matter of general regulation; and they at the same time expressed an opinion, that planters, in a moderate number, were at all times convenient for the preparation and prefervation of boats, stages, and other things necessary for the fishery; but that they should not exceed one thousand +.

to

in

bı

fo

it

m

tu

for

^{*} Ent. A. 36 to 58. t. Ibid. 58. 68.

c up ithin they eprewest forn the ted to on to ts, to ernor, of the al for rotect their t and rd on resent ter of fame inters, times brefeiIn the year 1698 was passed the stat. 10 PARTI. and 11 Will. 3. c. 25. intituled, An Act From Queen to encourage the trade to Newfoundland. It Elizabeth to Stat. 10 and 11 will. 3. immediately led to the passing of the act; but it appears, in the matter of it, to be sounded on the policy of former times; and it is, in truth, little more than an enactment of the rules, regulations, and constitution that had mostly prevailed there for some time.

things

PART II.

Mr. Larkin's Observations-Character of the fishing Admirals-Character of the Commanders-Want of Police-Opinion of the Board 1706—Representation 1708—For Sea Commanders to command at Land-Such Commission issues-Laws and Orders made at Newfoundland-Representation 1718-Claim of the Guipuscoans to fish-Of the Lands ceded by the French-A Salmon Fishery granted-Opinion on the 7th Sec. of Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.—Representation 1728—Recommends a civil Government— A civil Governor is appointed—Disorders of Newfoundland, and Conduct of the fishing Admirals during this Period-Complaints from the Merchants.

PART II.

From Stat, 10 & principal merchants in the west of English Will. 3, to land to extol the provisions of stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. as the soundest policy that could be persued in relation to the fishery.

We know, after perusal of the former part of

of the Comn of the For Such or made
718—
Of the Salmon of Sec.
entation of the fifth-

-Com-

of the of Eng10 and cy that fishery. er part

of this historical enquiry, that there was PART II. always an opposition and jealousy subfifting between the merchants and adventurers 11 will. 3. to on the one hand, and the planters and inhabi- A,D. 1728. tants on the other; and the utmost credit we can give to the former, on this subject, is to believe, that this statute fully established their claims and pretensions, and gave them an ascendancy over the latter; and that they now faw factioned by parliament, what before depended upon a tenure of less validity. So far, and no farther, can this eulogy have a meaning; for as a scheme of regulation, that was to be generally beneficial, this act was, in the first place, no novelty; in the fecond place it feems never, from the very beginning, to have been completely executed; and thirdly, it gave power and jurisdiction to hands that were unfit to exercise it: and I shall presently shew, that those concede too much, who allow this act might have been a very good regulation at the time it passed; for it will appear from the best authority, that, at the very time it was paffed, it was in no way of being carried into execution as the parliament intended.

D

To

To the beads of inquiry, which were de-

livered and given in charge to the comand 11 Will. 3. modore, who commanded the ships on to A. D. 1788. that station, this act, and all the particulars of it, were now added; and there appear in the returns made thereto every year, their observations and opinion, both upon the act and its execution. Upon fuch a subject there cannot be adduced better authority than this. In the answers given to these beads of inquiry, and in the correspondence of the commodores, may be traced, from time to time, the actual state of the fishery; and it will be curious to bring together the information that may be collected from these sources. Among the earliest information of this fort, I find a letter from Mr. George Larkin, written from St. John's in the year 1701. This was recently after the passing of the act; and the writer goes more fully into many points of the trade, than the officers of government usually did. These circumstances make this a valuable paper; and it becomes much more fo, when it is confidered, that Mr. Larkin was a gentleman bred to the civil law, who was fent out to make observations in the American settlements, for the information of government at home, as to

to

ga to

W m

fe

aff

fiv

T

mo

tar

bo

200

En

and

of

we

fre

on]

far

COL

in

yea

de-

-mc

lars

pear

ear,

pon

ch a

etter

iven

rre-

be

state

us to

may

nong find

itten

This

act:

into

offi-

hese

able

fo,

rkin

law,

tions

in-

s to

, to

to the state of the Plantations, and the PART II.

execution of the laws of trade and na-From Stat. 10

Wigation.

A. D. 1728.

He begins by faying, that the rules and Mr. Larkin's Observations orders of this act were not so much re-1701. garded as he could wish, which he ascribes to there being no penalties in it. The trees were rinded, and the woods destroyed, as much as before passing the act; and in a few years, he thought there would not be a stick left sit for the use of the sishery within five or six miles of that, or other harbours. The slakes that were left standing, were most of them made use of by the inhabitants for siring in the winter.

He fays, the then admiral of the harbour of St. John's, Captain Arthur Holdf-worth, of Dartmouth, brought over from England, that fishing season, two hundred and thirty-six passengers, all or great part of which were bye boat-keepers, and they were brought, under a pretence of being freighters aboard his ship, though it was only for some sew provisions for their necessary use. These persons he had put and continued in the most convenient stages, &c. in the harbour, which all along, since the year 1685, had belonged to sishing ships;

in

From Stat. 10 & ships had been obliged to hire rooms of It Will. 3. to the planters. These bye boat-keepers

the planters. These bye boat-keepers were most of them, he says, able fishermen, and there was not one fresh man, or green man, amongst them, as the act requires. He fays, that this person, and one or two more, who constantly used the fishery, made it their business in the beginning of the year, to ride from one market town to another in the west of England, on purpose to get passengers; with whom they made an agreement, that in case they should happen to be admirals of any of the harbours, they would put and continue Mr. Holdsworth, and such persons, in fishing ships' rooms. This, he says, was a very great abuse and discouragement to the adventurers: besides, these bye boat-keepers could afford to fell their fish cheaper than the adventurers, which must lessen the number of fishing ships.

There was great complaint of the New England-men, who for seven or eight years, he says, had resorted to Newsoundland. They had also their agents in most of the harbours, and drove an indirect trade,

ishing ms of eepers fisheran, or ct re-, and ed the beginnarket gland, whom fe they any of ntinue ns, in rs, was urage-, thefe to sell turers,

e New
eight
foundn most
ndirect
trade,

fishing

trade, supplying several commodities to the PART II. planters, which they ought to take from From Stat. 10 & England. Such New England veffels ger 11 Will. 3. to nerally made two or three trips in a year, with bread, flour, pork, tobacco, molasses, fugar, lime-juice, and rum. They fold cheaper in general, but obliged their purchasers to take certain quantities of rum. This the inhabitants fold to the fishermen, and so encouraged them to stay behind, and leave their families in England a burthen on the parish. The inhabitants also fold rum to their servants, whorun in debt, and were forced to hire themselves in payment of their debt; fo that one month's profuse living, and a pair of shoes, often left them in bondage for a year; and good fishermen, who deserved fisteen or twenty pounds per annum, were thus made to serve for seven pounds. He says, the New Englanders, at the close of the year, used to inveigle away a great many seamen and servants, with promises of great wages; but these men were often disappointed. and turned robbers and pirates. New England veffels were said, the last year, to have taken away five hundred men in this manner, in Conception Bay only; many of these were headed up in casks to prevent

discovery.

PART II. discovery. He recommends, for preventing this practice, that the masters of New England vessels should give bond, when they cleared out, not to bring men from Newfoundland without leave from the commodore.

We find, in after times, the captains of the king's ships used to oblige every New England master of a ship to give such bond, in a penalty of five hundred pounds, with two sureties in two hundred and sifty pounds each, not to carry any persons out of the island,

As to the fishery, he did not hear of more than one New England vessel fishing on the coast. Indeed it appears, that their fishery was all carried on upon their own coast, where they had better fish, and that they looked to Newsoundland for nothing but the sort of traffic above-mentioned.

He informs us, that the inhabitants and planters of Newfoundland were poor, indigent, and withall a profuse fort of people, that cared not at what rates they got into debt, nor what obligations they

gave

gave, so they could have credit. But the PART II. seizing of their fish for debt, seemed to this From Stat. 10 gentleman to be both irregular and unjust, A. D. 1728. as to the time and manner of doing it; for the fishermen seeing the flakes stript before the sishing season was half over, were discouraged from proceeding any further; which often proved the ruin and overthrow of several planters' voyages.

Debts used not to be paid till the 20th of August; but, for two and three years, he fays, the flakes had been stript by night, and the fish carried off in June and July, without weighing. A fecond had come, and taken it from the first-the planter had had twenty or thirty quintals of fish spoiled in the scuffle, and the rest of his creditors were forced to go without any fatisfaction. The poor fishermen, who helpt to take the fish, had, on these occasions, gone without one penny of wages-falt provisions and craft being always payable before wages; and he expresses astonishment, how the planters and inhabitants could procure hands from England to fish for them, considering how ill they used them.

D 4

Where

ts and or, inort of s they s they gave

vent-

New

when

from n the

ins of

New

bond, with

fifty

ns out

ear of l fish-

s, that

their

n, and

or no-

Where complaints of this fort had been From Stat. 10 & made to the commander in chief, he had 11 Will. 3. to ordered them to re-deliver the fish, and a A. D. 1728. dividend to be made. But there being five or fix and twenty different harbours, besides coves, and it being a great distance from Bonavista and Fermose, to St. Jobn's to make complaints, the commander could do little; and the admirals, he Character of the fays, did not concern themselves at all. fishing admirals. but left all to the commander. These admirals, fays he, ought to fee to the prefervation of the peace and good government among the feamen and fishermen, that the order and regulation of the fishery be put in execution; and they should keep journals: but instead of this, they were the first to break these orders, and there was not one of them, where he had been,

who had kept any journal at all.

He observes, that the late act of king William gave the planters a title, and it was a pity but that they had fome laws and rules by which they should be governed; though, he says, it was the opinion of all, fince he had come there, that it had been better, if all plantations had been discouraged, for the island was then be-

come

to

ап

an

th

up

pr fu

VO

cl

Pc

di

m

fa

Ca

do

been e had

and a being

ours, t dis-

to St.

man-

s, he t all,

Thefe

pre-

vern-

men, fhery

keep

were

there been,

king

nd it

laws

vernon of

had

been

beome

come a fanctuary and place of refuge for PART II. all people that broke in England. Be- From Stat. 10 & fides, the masters of the fishing ships en- 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728. couraged several of their men to stay behind, perfuading them they would foon get estates there; and this they did merely to fave the charge of their passage back to England.

It had been customary for the commander in chief, upon complaints made, to fend his lieutenants to the feveral harbours and coves, to decide all differences and disputes that happened between masters of merchant ships and the inhabitants, and between them and their fervants; this gentleman declares it a shame to hear how matters had been transacted upon fuch occasions. He that made a present of the most quintals of fish, was fure to have the determination in his favour. He fays, the whole country ex-character of the claimed against the lieutenants in Captain Commanders. Poulton and Captain Fairbourne's time; and did not scruple to declare, that some former commanders in chief had been a little faulty. He fays, the then commander, Captain Graydon, had taken much pains to do the country justice, and to settle religion

PART II. ligion amongst them, and people seemed well fatisfied with him. He fays, there Will. 3. to had never been any registry kept of the A. D. 8728. orders or rules that had been made for the good of the fishery. What one commander in chief had established, another had vacated; he fays, he had prevailed with the present commander to leave an abstract of all such as had been made during his time.

fr

la

ar

fe. T

g

ar

ar

hi

li

Want of Police.

He fays, that quarrels and disputes happened after the fishing season was over; and in the rigour of the winter feafon, masters' beat servants, and servants their masters. He therefore recommends, that one of the most substantial inhabitants should be appointed in every harbour in the nature of a justice, for preservation of the peace, and tranquillity among them; and that fome one, who understood the law, should be fent with the commander in chief, or . should reside there, as should be thought most convenient, in the nature of a judge advocate, to decide all 'differences, and matters of meum and tuum between mafters of ships, inhabitants, planters, and fervants; that this person should have power to administer an oath to parties, or witnesses.

feemed , there of the for the cominother evailed eave an de dur-

tes haper; and masters' masters. e of the be apnature peace, hd that should nief, or hought a judge s, and en mafrs, and d have ties, or nesses,

witnesses, for determination thereof in the PART II. most furnmary way, and that he should From Stat. 10 & be obliged to go every year to the follow A. D. 1728. ing places; viz. Bonavista, Trinity, New Perlican, Old Perlican, Carboneer, St. John's, Bay of Bulls, and Ferryland, and to stay a fortnight or three weeks at each of them. He adds, that fuch a person would be useful there for feveral purpofes, and among others, that a true account might be had from him, how all matters were transacted at Newfoundland *.

The picture here given of Newfoundland is hardly heightened, or varied by any colouring to be found in the reprefentations made by fuccessive commanders. They are usually in the same strain. grievances and complaints, the remedies and expedients are uniformly the fame: and it is a remarkable circumstance in the history of this trade, that many of the papers relating to it, whether coming from the commanders, or from the merchants and adventurers, in the times of king William and Queen Anne, would apply to

Entries A. 447.

later

From Stat. 10 they originated.

& 11 Will, 3. to A. D. 1728.

The heads of enquiry given in charge to the commanders, and the answers returned by them thereto, would furnish a history of the fishery. These heads soon encreased from twenty or thirty, to fixty or feventy. It is not my intention to go over all these, or to purfue every point that has arisen, at various periods, with relation to this fishery and trade; but principally to trace the progress made in affording that island some fort of constitution; and the settling of this, like the fettling of all other constitutions, will involve in it the parties, and different interests that have, and still continue to prevail amongst the individuals concerned in the trade, both here and in Newfoundland.

0

tŀ

th

ar

jo

fo

T

uſ

th

g

th

fo

fir

CC

in

if

In the answers made by Captain Graydon, the commander, at this time, we find, that a survey was made that year of all the encroachments made by the inhabitants upon the liberties of fishing ships, since the year 1685, and they were all corrected, as appears from him.—That the admirals of the harbours were the persons, who mostly

which

arge to returnhistory creased seventy. Il thefe. arisen, to this to trace at island **fettling** er conparties, and still dividuere and

n Grayme, we year of inhabips, since correcte admins, who mostly mostly brought bye boat-keepers, and PART II. put them in possession of ship's rooms, un- From Stat. 10 der notion of their being freighters (as & 11 Will. 3. was before alledged) the admirals advancing them money in England at five shillings in the pound.-The admirals did not observe the rules prescribed in the act of parliament, but on the contrary, when they wheedled a poor planter into debt, they took his fish by force from him, and would even break open his house to get it As to the admirals keeping journals, accounts, &c. he found but four of them capable of doing it .-The admirals, before the 20th of August, used to hear some complaints, but after that, none were made to them, they being generally the greatest aggressors themfelves.

Such are the observations made upon those points, that are more particularly for our consideration at present. We shall find, as we go on, how uniform were the complaints of abuses, and irregularities in the police and government of the island.

In the year 1702, the war with France broke

PART II. broke out, and our fishery and concerns there were greatly disturbed by the French. & 11 Will 3. During this, the questions agitated at the board of trade mostly concerned the defence of the island by sea and land. Notwithstanding this state of war, an order was made by the House of Commons, the 16th of January 1705-6, for laying before the house a state of the trade, and fishery; a state was for this purpose drawn up by Opinion of the the board; in this they give their opinion upon the different abuses and grievances;

Board 106.

and, amongst other things, recommend that power should be given by parliament to the commanders of the queen's ships and to the admirals, to inflict fines and penalties on the breaches of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, c. 25. they recommend also, that the commanders of the queen's ships should have the power of custom-house officers to fearch ships from New England *-In the fame year they recommended toher majesty. that the mayors of the towns in the west, should be written to, requiring them to enjoin the masters of ships, who might become admirals, to keep journals, and dif-

charge

chai by !

next a sta ingl the fame corr

of C feech laws New in ex her forti exac ney, quee or fi And thou! or e

own

^{*} Entries, C. 104, 105, 106.

cerns

ench.

t the

de-

Not-

order , the

efore

ery ; p by

inion

ces : nend

ment

hips .

2111

& 11 that

ould

rs to

the

esty,

vest,

n to be-

dif-

arge

charge the other duties required of them PART II. by Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, c. 25 *.

From Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

The board were called upon again the next year by the House of Commons for. a state of the trade +, which was accordingly furnished, and in this statement the same abuses were recounted and the fame remedies were fuggested for their correction.

On the 31 of March 1708, the House of Commons addressed her majesty, befeeching her to give directions, that the laws relating to the trade and fishery of Newfoundland might be effectually put in execution against such commanders of her majesty's ships of war, or forts, or fortifications there, as should presume to exact, demand, or receive fums of money, or other rewards from any of the queen's subjects, in their voyages, trade, or fishery to, from, or at Newfoundland: And that such commanders and officers should be strictly forbidden to keep, use, or employ any fishing boats for their own private use or advantage: further,

^{*} Entries, C. 208. + Ibid. 341.

PART II. that the laws relating to the fishery should be duly executed *. This address was against a Major Lloyd, who commanded the troops at St. John's; but of this gentleman's conduct there were different accounts; the most unfavourable seem to have prevailed with the House of Commons to come to this resolution.

This call for a due execution of the laws relating to the fishery, again drew the attention of the board of trade to the Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, c. 25. and the defect, so often complained of in that act, " not having any penalties specially annexed to the breach of it." And on a question proposed by the board to Mr. Montagu, then folicitor general, he declared it to be clear, that although no particular penalty was mentioned in an act of parliament, requiring or prohibiting any thing, yet any offender against such act may be fined at the discretion of the court, when found guilty on an indicment or information +.

The board then proceeded to make a

Entrie D. 30. + Ibid. 33.

repre-

in ev

m

fh

ſh

c.

 L_{l}

wo na

ve

rel

the

du

CO

fro

till

pra

thi

go

no

bli

fup

ma

tra

of t

the

fhould ess was made mmanbut of ere difourable House ition.

of the in drew e to the the denat act, ally and on a to Mr. declaro partin act of ing any uch act of the n indic-

make a

repre-

representation to her majesty on the oc- PART II. casion of the before-mentioned address; From Stat. 10 in which they fay, that no complaint had and 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728. ever come to them of exactions, or demands made by commanders of the queen's 1708. thips; and if there were, the offender should be prosecuted on Stat. 15 Car. 2. c. 16. That the charge against Major Lloyd, for letting out the foldiers to work in the fishery, was under examination at the board. But that for preventing any misconduct of officers with relation to the fishery and trade in future, For the sea comthey recommended, that the commodore, command at during his stay there, should have the land. command at land, as he used to have from the first fending out of a garrison, till within the last three years, when that practice was discontinued. They thought this would contribute better to support good order and peace, in a place where no regular civil government was established; and that it would enable him to superintend the queen's stores, and to make better returns of the trate of the trade and fishery. As to the execution of the act in general, they stated the abuses and irregularity subfisting in the island; the ignorance and partiality of the fishing admirals:

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.

admirals; and they recommended that the commodore should be impowered to redress and punish all offences, and abuses committed at Newsoundland against Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, c. 25.; as to those which he could not redress, they recommended he should inform himself whether the provisions of the act were duly complied with, and who were the offenders against them, in order that they might be proceeded against in this kingdom. They submitted whether it would not be proper to issue a royal proclamation for better observation of this law *.

This representation was approved by the queen, and an order of council was made on the 20th of May 1708, directing a proclamation of the fort therein recommended, to iffue; and also a commission to be prepared annually by the Lords Commissioners for trade and plantations, for the commodore of the Newsoundland convoys, to command at land, during his stay in those parts, with such surther instructions for putting in execution that act of parliament, as were set forth in the re-

presentation;

И

C

p

ir

^{*} Entries, D. 34.

ed that ered to abuses ift Stat. e which nded he ne proed with, them, oceeded submitoper to ter ob-

ved by cil was recting recommiffion Lords tations, indland ing his her inhat act the re-

ation;

presentation; the Lords were also direct- PART I. ed to prepare a letter to Major Lloyd, dif-From Stat. 10 approving his proceedings, and requiring & 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728. him to yield due obedience to the commodore's commission: all which was ac- such confidences. cordingly carried into execution *. Infructions were delivered to the commodore for executing this commission to command at land; and in one of those he was directed to fend answers to the beads of enquiry, which had long been in use, relating to the trade and fishery, and which were always prepared by the board of trade, and afterward given in charge to the commander by the lord high I dmiral.

Such commif-

This change in the command at Newfoundland fet the lords of trade upon an enquiry after the commission (before noticed) given in 1615 to Captain Whiteburn out of the court of admiralty for impanelling juries +. t feems also, that it was in agitation for the commissioners of the customs to appoint an officer for preventing illicit trade in Newfoundland. The lords of trade were informed from the custom-house,

 \mathbf{E}_{2}

that

^{*} Entries, D. 44 to 54.

[†] Vid. Bund. I. No. 75. vid. ant. p. 7.

PART II. that when a court of admiralty should be erected, and a person appointed to hear From Stat. 10 & 11 Will-3, to and determine causes on informations of A. D. 1728. feifures, a revenue officer should have his commission and instructions.

> But the French had got fo strong, and had so disturbed our possessions in the island, that every thing gave way to plans of immediate and necessary defence. Through the year 1710, the merchants were making representations to the board of trade, befeeching, that in any treaty of peace with the French, Newfoundland might be referved wholly to the English. This idea was adopted by the board, and they appear to have pressed it strongly with her Majesty's ministers *.

Laws and orders made at

In the year 1711, I find, what is called, news made at Newsoundland, a record of several laws and orders made at St. John's for the better discipline and good order of the people, and for correcting irregularities committed contrary to good laws, and acts of parliaments, all which were debated at several courts held, wherein were present the commanders of merchants' ships, merchants,

h

tı

ſŧ

m

ľO

00

Ċa

aff

lo

of

for tiv

tog

mi

in

poi

hac

Pla Fre

^{*} Entries, 142, 144, 147.

, and fland, of imrough were ard of aty of adland

nglish.

l, and

y with

ld be hear

ns of

called, sade at d good irregus, and lebated present

bants,

and

and chief inhabitants; and witnesses being PART II. examined, it was brought to the following FromStat. 10 & conclusion between the 23d day of August and 11 Will. 3, to 23d day of October 1711. Then follow fifteen articles of regulation *, that must have been very useful; and it is worth conndering whether fuch a local legislature, which the people feem in this instance to have created for themselves, might not legally be lodged fomewhere, for making bye-laws and regulations, as occasion should require. The commander Captain Crowe, prefided at this voluntary affembly. His fucceffor, it feems, followed his example, and held a meeting of the same fort. These assemblies were somewhat anomalous, a kind of legislative, judicial, and executive, all blended together +; and yet perhaps not more mixed than the proceedings of parliaments in Europe, in very early times.

At the peace of Utrecht we were put into possession of Newsoundland in a way we had not enjoyed it before, for some years. Placentia, and all the parts occupied by the French, were now ceded to the king of Great

* Entries, D. 249. + Ibid. 272.

E 3 Britain,

PART III. Britain, in full fovereignty; the French From Stat. 10 retaining nothing more than a licence to and 11 Will. 3. come and go during the fishing season. A to A. D. 1728. new prospect now opened; and the government, not less than the merchants, turned their thoughts to that trade with a spirit that promised itself all the fruits of this new acqusition. A Captain Taverner was employed to furvey the island, its harbours, and bays; a lieutenant-governor was appointed to command the fort at Placentia; the merchant's beseeched the board of trade that the French might be strictly watched, and kept to their limits, and that a ship should go round the island, to fee they left the different harbours at the close of the season.

> Captain Taverner, who had great experience in that trade, and was much attended to at this time, gave in to the board fome remarks on the Newfoundland fishery and trade; and also heads of a proposed act of parliament *. It appears from the observations made by this gentleman, as well as many others; that nothing was more strongly expressed by all persons,

ce

h.

tŀ

m

pı ge

by be

ſh

W

th

ou

be

In

ing

Pl

^{*} Entries, D. 337

French ence to fon. A governs, turnh a spiruits of mer was its harovernor fort at the ight be

limits,

e island,

ours at

attendboard
ifishery
roposed
rom the
man, as
ng was
persons,

who

who shewed any anxiety, or experience on this subject, than the inefficiency of Stat.

From Stat. 10

10 & 11 Will. 3, and the necessity of going and 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728. to parliament for new regulations.

It had become a doubt, whether that part of the island, lately ceded by the French, was subject to the provisions of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. This point was brought forward, in confequence of the lieutenant-governor of the garrison at Plicentia, and some of the French planters having, on leaving the place, disposed of their plantations for money, and, in this manner, attempted to convey a right and property, which was not recognifed by the general usage of the island, as confirmed by that statute. This matter was brought before the board of trade, and their lordships were of opinion, that Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. extended to the ceded lands, and that all the beaches, and plantations there, ought to be left to the public use, and be disposed of, as directed by that act*. Instructions to that effect were accordingly given to the lieutenant-governor of Placentia ..

^{*} Entries, D. 406, 408. + Ibid. 462. E 4 Among

PART II. Among the proposals and suggestions for improving the trade of Newsoundland, fome papers from Mr. Campbell, in the year 1714 are deserving of notice *.

The Newfoundland trade was taken up by the government in the year 1715, as an object of important confideration. Captain Kempthorn, then on that station, was specially charged to make enquiry, and report every information he could acquire; and I find a very long letter written by him to the secretary of the admiralty, and transmitted from thence to the board of trade. This letter is very full, and was fubmitted by the board to the king's government, as containing fuggeftions highly deferving confideration +. The board were now fatisfied that some new regulation ought to be made by parliament; and preparatory thereto, they refolved to write to the towns in the west, concerned in this trade, defiring them to furnish such information as they possessed upon a subject where they had so much experience ‡. They also laid a case before

ol

fli

tie

of

W

M

ga

ha

be

wl

lo

20

nic

re

pl

fh

gi

m

^{*} Entries, D. 480, 496.

⁺ Entries, E. 124. 126. | ‡ Ibid. 154.

gestions ndland, in the

ken up 715, as eration. station, nquiry, ould acer write admito the ry full, to the fuggefation +. it some by parthey reie west. them to offeffed much before

the

the attorney general, Sir Edward Northey, PART II. for his opinion on the defects of Stat. 10 & From Stat. 10 11 Will. 3. and he was of opinion, that it & 11 Will. 3. to would be necessary, in order to oblige the observation of the rules contained in that statute, for a new act to be passed, inflicting penalties for notobserving the same, and directing how and where fuch penalties should be paid; and he thought that a proclamation, requiring the observance of those rules (as was before proposed) would have no effect *. On this occasion Mr. Taverner suggested his remarks, and gave a sketch of a bill . After the board had derived the information that was to be obtained from the different fources. where they had applied, they draw up a long representation to his majesty, dated the 2d of March 1715.6 containing their opinion upon the abuses, suggesting the remedies that would be proper to be applied t, and recommending that a bill should be proposed to parliament for giving effect to the suggestions there made.

Nothing

^{*} Entries, E, 164. + Ibid. 204. ‡ Ibid. 241, 242.

2718.

From Stat. 10 A. D. 1728.

Nothing was at that time done; but the board continued to purfue the course they & 11 Will. 3. to had taken for obtaining information: for in August 1718, we find a very full answer given in by Captain Passenger upon the whole of the subject of the trade and fishery; and in December following, the Representation board made a representation to his majesty. more elaborate, full, and comprehensive, than any performance that had yet been feen, respecting this trade and fishery; and to this they afterwards added the heads of a bill, to be proposed to parliament, for establishing the trade and fishery, and correcting the abuses to which it had been subject *. This representation, and the heads of the bill, have been lately laid before the house of commons, and are now printed

Claim of the Guipuscoans to

by their order.

About this time, the Guipuscoans had fet up an antient right to fish at Newfoundland; and application had been made to our court for afferting and allowing this claim. This matter was referred to the board of trade; and that board did, on the 11th of September 1719, make a representation to the lords justices; in which

they

the

the

clai

ma

rec

diff

tha

are

and

fish

ma

ma

Th

lor

had

bil

the

by

gr

be

bo

gu

an

la

CO

^{*} Entries, E. 416.

they say, that by the fifteenth article of PART H. the treaty of Utrecht, the Guipiscoans could From Stat. 10 & claim no right, but fuch as they could 11 Will. 3. to make out by some prior title; they then recapitulated the ancient history of our discovery and possession of the island; and that by stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. all aliens are expressly excluded from the fishery; and they conclude, that the island and the fishery are the undoubted property of his majesty, and that the Guipuscoans had no manner of right to fish or trade there *. They take this occasion to remind the lords justices of the representation they had made last year, and of the heads of a bill then suggested for better regulating the fishery.

The parts that had been furrendered of the Lands by the French, occasioned in various ways French.

great contest and discontent. We have before seen, that it was the opinion of the board, that those parts fell under all the regulations of the stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.; and this was confirmed by the opinion of the law officers. Another difficulty arose, in consequence of an agreement made by the

* Entries, E. 512.

Queen

the l, on ke a

ut the

they

: for

nſwer

n the

and

, the

jesty,

nfive.

been

; and

ls of a

, for

d cor-

ı fub-

heads

e the

inted

had

New-

made

this

hich

they

PART II. From Stat. 10 & and 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

Queen with the king of France, which went beyond the terms of thet reaty of Utrecht. The French were by the treaty allowed to remain and enjoy their estates and settlements, provided they qualified themselves to be subjects of Great Britain—those who would not do this, had leave to go elsewhere, and take with them their moveable effects. Queen Anne, in consideration of the king of France releasing a number of protestant flaves out of the gallies, permitted the French inhabitants of Placentia, who were not willing to become her subjects, to sell their houses and lands there. It became therefore a question, whether this permission of the queen was valid, so as to dispose of lands which came to the crown by treaty. point was submitted to Mr. West, counsel to the board of trade, for his opinion; and it was material to fettle it, because many British subjects had purchaed such lands from the French inhabitants.

His answer was, that the queen could not by her letter dispose of lands granted to the crown by treaty; but if she entered into any regular agreement with the court of France for that purpose, she was, by the law of nations, engaged to do every thing in he the her fubj dera land char ufed men

fwel fhip and appl well best had quist to c con mer

righ

in

in her power to enable the French to have PART II. the benefit of it; which might be done by From Stat. 10 her confirming titles to such of her and 11 Will. 3. fubjects as should pay the French a consideration in money, or otherwise, for their lands or houses *. Many such lands purchased by Governor Moody, having been used for fortifications, the board recommended compensation to be made him by the crown.

But when this question was fo anfwered, what became of the right to ships' rooms, as established by star. 10 and 11 Will. 3. which statute was held to apply to the French parts now ceded, as well as to the other? Placentia being the best part for fishing, the English complained they were deprived of the benefit they had promifed themselves, by this new acquisition, as they could not resort thither, without paying high rents for a plantation to cure their fish. In truth, many French still continued there, and they gave encouragement also to Biscayans, and to the people of Guipuscoa, who, we have seen, were starting a pretension to fish at Newfoundland, of right. All these together constituted a

* Bund. M. 99.

fource

could anted tered court y the hing

in

h went recht:

red to fettle-

selves

e who

vhere.

ffects.

ing of

estant d the

were

to fell

there-

of the

lands

This

ounsel

; and

many

lands

PART II. fource of great discontent, and so continued! for several years *.

From Stat. 10 and II Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

ery granted.

Another question, as to the right of pro-A Salmon Fish-perty at Newfoundland, arose upon a salmon fishery, which had been carried on and improved by Mr. Skeffington, between Cape Bonavista and Cape John, in a part never frequented by any fishing ships; he had cleared the country up the rivers for forty miles, and had built houses and stages. This person applied for an exclusive grant of this fishery for a term of years;—the matter being referred to Mr. West, he reported, that fuch a grant would not be inconfistent with the stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3 . The board accordingly recommended to his majesty, that a term of 21 years, in a sole fishery for falmon, in Fresh-water Bay, Ragged Harbour, Gander Bay, and Dog Creek, might very well be granted by his majesty, with liberty to cut wood and timber in the parts adjacent, provided it were at fix miles distant from the shore 1.

In the close of the year 1728, we find the

bo ful qu Lo tha ject to the the the for

fish

tion the refe Fan11 the onl que inte Fro

kin

bou

inc

^{*} See Captain Taverner's Remarks, Feb. 1715-16. Bund. M. 15.

⁺ Bund. M. 98. ‡ 8th April 1723. Ent. F. 36. board

ontinued!

of proon a salon and en Cape rt never he had or forty stages. ve grant

, he ret be in-7ill. 3 +. ed to his

s;—the

n a fole er Bay,

nd Dog by his nd tim-

it were

find the

1715-16.

nt. F. 36.

board

board of trade once more took up the PART II; subject of this trade and fishery, in conse- From Stat. 10 quence of the representations made by & 11 Will 3. to Lord Vere Beauclerk, the commodore on that station. In order to bring the subject under full discussion, they caused letters to be written to the chief magistrates of the different towns in the west, requesting the merchants to fend their thoughts, whether any thing, and what, might be done for the further encouragement of the fishery.

With a view of understanding the situa- opinion on sec. tion and tenure by which persons held 37, of Stat. 10 their lands in Newfoundland, the board referred, at this time, a question to Mr. Fane on the seventh clause of stat. 10 and 11 Will 3. "Whether the possessors had " an inheritance therein, or only an estate " for life?" and he was of opinion, that by the words of this clause, an estate for life only passed to the possessors, and confequently a right of alienation only for that interest, for the following reasons:-Ift. From the general rule of law, that the king's right and interest can never be bound by general words-2dly. From the inconvenience that would enfue, if by these

general

From Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

PARTII. general words an estate of inheritance should be construed to be given; for these houses, &c. might fall into hands improper for carrying on the fishery, or be bought by fuch as are in the interest of our enemies; or fuch new erections, houses, &c. might be purchased by one person, or two, and fo an engroffing established, against the defign and intention of the act-3dly. From the words of the clause, which seem to confine the possession to the builder; for the act fays, to HIS or THEIL use; which implies, as he apprehended, that this is only a personal privilege; and a privilege it was sufficient, to have an estate for life in a house, &c. probably flightly built; and which, in all likelihood, would only last for the life of the builder-4thly. This act was made, he apprehended, in disfavour of the Newfoundland-men; and it could not be supposed such a favourable provision, in this instance, would be made for them, when they were discountenanced in every other clause of the act; especially too against the right and interest of the crown, which, in all doubtful cases, must be preferred *.

The

u

m

lid

t'n

of

th

go

lef

wi

CO

th

his

17

66

"

"

66

66

^{*} December 19th, 1728. Bund. O. 34.

ritance or these improor be erest of houses, fon, or against -3dly. h feem er; for which this is ivilege or life built; ld only v. This disfaand it urable made nanced ecially of the

The

, must

The letter to the mayors of the western PARTII. towns produced only two answers; one of From Stat. 10 which confisted of a complaint against & 11 Will. 3, to Colonel Gledbill, the lieutenant governor of Placentia, for encroaching upon the fishing-rooms, engaging in the fishery, and using his power in an illegal and arbitrary manner; the other complained of the illicit trade of the New England men. Not the least advice was given as to any mode of correcting irregularities, nor was any thing faid as to the want of order, and good government. The board were, therefore, left to take such course as they in their wisdom should think proper. They accordingly proceeded on fuch evidence as they had, and drew up a representation to his majesty, dated the 20th of December 1728. In which they declare, "That Representation 46 the want of sufficient power in the com-" modore for enforcing the act of par-" liament, and the general contempt, into " which the authority vested in the fishing " admirals had fallen, had reduced the "fishery to a very bad condition; and, " unless proper remedies were applied, in " all probability we should entirely be " deprived of the advantages derived by " the nation from this trade."

They

91 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

They then go over the abuses and irre-From Stat. 10 & gularities fo often complained of; the increase of bye boat-keepers, the settling of persons in the island, the enticing away of seamen, and fishermen by the New Englanders, who also carried on an illicit trade; the disorders of the garrison at Placentia; the clashing interests of the adventurers and the planters; and the inefficacy of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. remind his majesty of their representations of the 2d of March 1715-16, and especially of that of the 16th of December 1718, and the heads of a bill annexed to the latter. They submit that so much of that. as may be thought proper, may be proposed to parliament immediately; they judging that an intire remedy for the evils complained of, could not be effected, without the affistance of the legiflature.

be

la

w

ca

lo

fo

m

po

th

in

th

th

th

en

th ſay

ha

tin

go

fel

Wa

fh

N

However, they faid, there were some irregularies, which could be corrected by the king's own authority, without the interposition of parliament; those were, the irregularities of the garrison, and the disorders committed in the winter feafon. With respect to the former, they recommend.

irrehe inng of away New illicit on at f the he in-Thev ations cially 1718, e latthat, prothey the ffectlegifome d by e in-, the difason.

tom-

end,

mend, that confidering the lieutenant go- PART II. vernor of Placentia thought himself accountable to no one but the king, a nearer 11 Will. 3. to controul and check over his conduct would A.D. 1728. keep him within bounds; and therefore, that the commodore on the station should be commander in chief both by sea and land, as had formerly been the practice, which would at once put an end to the competition, and jealoufy, which had fo long subsisted between the land and sea Recommends forces. As to the fecond, they recommend, that the commodore might have power to appoint judges, and justices of the peace, to decide disputes between the inhabitants, and distribute justice amongst them during the winter feafon. This they thought would alleviate the misery of those unhappy people, which was great enough without additional evils from the anarchy in which they lived. They fay, that heretofore much encouragement had not been given the fettlers, to continue in the island, and therefore regular governors, as in other colonies, had very feldom been appointed for them; and it was their opinion, that these poor people, should rather be encouraged to settle in Nova Scotia. They were about three thou-

sand

From Stat. 10 children, and might be of service there, and 11 Will. 3. where inhabitants were wanted.

They took into confideration the claim of property made to stages, &c. in prejudice of the fishing ships, upon which Mr. Fane's opinion had been taken; and they thought many fuch titles, if enquired into, would be found to be defective; they therefore proposed, that some person, skilled in the laws, might attend the next commodore, and affift him to enquire into them, in behalf of the crown. same person might likewise be useful in forming regulations for the better government of the inhabitants, during the winter feafon, fo long as they continue there. They also recommended, that the bishop of London, as ordinary of the plantations, should fend a clergyman, whose salary might be put on the establishment of the garrison at Placentia *.

This representation of the lords of trade was taken into confideration at the committee of council. The committee referred to

nd

110

cle

po

10

be

ed

Lo

tic

for

ple

isla

stat

his

ſhi

des

COL

wh rate

of

^{*} Ent. F. 158.

and here,

claim prewhich and quirtive;

next re in-The

ful in vernwin-

here. ishop ions, alary

the

trade mited to

the

the board to confider whether, as the com- PART II. mission, proposed to be given to the Lord From State 10 Vere Beauclerck, would vacate his feat in & 11 Will. 3. to parliament, the service intended might not be equally well carried on by instructions to be given to the Lord Vere Beauclerck, for putting in execution all the powers entrusted to the commodore, by stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. and by a commission, to be given by his majesty to a person skilled in the laws, who should accompany the Lord Vere Beauclerck, for appointing justices of the peace, and establishing some form of civil government among the people who had fettled themselves in that island, that they might not be left in a state of anarchy, upon the departure of his majesty's ships of war. If their lordships saw no objection thereto, they were defired to confider of a proper form of commission and instructions.

They were also defired to confider, whether it might be adviseable to separate the government of *Placentia* from that of *Nova Scotia*.

The committee made another order the 19 of April 1729, in which they recom-F 3 mended A. D. 1728.

From Stat. 10 & posed by the lords commissioners of trade.

1 Will. 3. to

In obedience to the first order of the committee of council, the lords report, that they thought a commission to some person to attend the Lord Vere Beauclerck, with proper instructions, might serve instead of a commission to his lordship. They prepared a commission and instructions accordingly, whereby fuch person was required to take the advice of Lord Vere Beauclerck, and to execute such matters as his lordship should propose to him in writing, for his majesty's service. Among the instructions they inserted some relative to the acts of trade and navigation; which, however, their lordships thought would prove of small effect till his majesty should be pleased to crect a court of admiralty, or fome other proper iurisdiction in Newfoundland, to take cognizance of offences against those acts.

m

th

tic

m

th

of

m

th

of

in

in co

Sq

bo

CO

They drew up instructions for Lord, Vere Beauclerck, and made the old heads of enquiry a part of them.

They remark, that they had added an instruction,

s protrade.

of the

fome clerck, ve in-

Lord mat-

ftruc-

rvice. fome

dships A till rect a roper

roper take acts.

Lord, ds of

d an

instruction, which required his lordship to fend home all offenders, in robbery, murder, and selony, and likewise the witnesses, which had not always been done. This was to be practised till such time as some other method should be established for trying offenders in the country, which may, say their lordships, perhaps be thought necessary, so soon as the island shall have been put under better regulations, and some person skilled in the laws may hereafter be annually sent thither for this purpose, with his majesty's commission of oyer and terminer.

They were of opinion that the government of *Placentia* should be separated from that of *Nova Scotia*.

This design for establishing some fort of government in Newsoundland ended nor is appoint in the appointment, not of a person skilled in the law, but of Captain Henry Osborn, commander of his majesty's ship the Squirrel.

The commission given to Captain Ofborn begins by revoking so much of the commission to the governor of Nova Sco-

F 4

tia.

From Stat. 10

PART II. tia, as related to the government of Placentia, or any other forts in Newfound-& 11 Will. 3. to land; and then goes on to appoint Henry A. D. 1728. Osborn governor and commander in chief in and over our said island of Newfoundland, our fort and garrison at Placentia, and all other forts and garrisons erected and to be erected in that island. It then gives him authority to administer the oaths to government, and to appoint justices of the peace, with other necessary officers and ministers for the better administration of justice, and keeping the peace and quiet of the island. But neither he nor the justices were to do any thing contrary to the Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, nor obstruct the powers thereby given to the admirals of harbours, or captains of the ships of war. The justices were required to be aiding and affifting to the commodore, or commanders of the ships of war, and the fishing admirals, in putting in execution the faid statute. The governor was to erect a court-house and prison; all officers, civil and military were to be aiding and affifting to him in executing this commission. In case of his death, the government was to devolve on the first lieutenant of the Oxford, the ship commanded by Lord Vere Beauclerk.

Such

mi Ne COL in tee to Be ma lor rel abi

> 172 cler Prefed one Car Sey, nar tog Sta

> > tai

na

pro

ed

Henry bief in nd, our other cted in hority ment, , with ers for and island. ere to 8 11 ereby r capuffices fifting ers of nirals, tatute. house ilitary im in of his

ve on

e ship

Such

f Pla-

ound-

Such were the terms of the first commission of civil governor, granted for From Stat. 10 & Newfoundland. The instructions that ac- 11 Will 3. to A. D. 1728. companied this commission, have nothing in them very particular. They are fourteen in number; and the last required him to execute all fuch matters as Lord Vere Beauclerk should propose to him, for his majesty's service. The instructions to his lordship contained all the heads of enquiry relating to the trade and fishery, and the abuses and irregularities so long complained of, and they were fifty in number.

We are told, that on the 24th of May 1729, a box was fent to the Lord Vere Beauclerk, in which were eleven fetts of Shaw's Practical Justice of the Peace, each impreffed on the covers, in gold letters, with one of these titles, Placentia, St. John's, Carboneer, Bay of Bulls, St. Mary's, Trepafsey, Ferryland, Bay de Verd, Trinity Bay, Bonavista, Old Parlekin IN NEWFOUNDLAND; together with thirteen printed copies of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, and a bundle containing the acts relating to the trade and navigation of this kingdom. And thus provided, his lordship and the governor

From Stat. 10 m. of the year 1729.

& 11 Will. 3. to A. D. 1728.

Having brought down this history to the period, when an attempt was made to afford some fort of civil government to Newfoundland, I shall make a short pause in the narrative; and call the reader's attention to some few documents, that will more firongly impress upon his mind the actual state of things in that island, and the preffing necessity there was for the interpolition of the parliament, or of the executive government, to correct abuses, and establish some fort of regular authority. I have before given a particular account of the enormities subfisting within three years after passing Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, from a letter written by a person then confided in by the government at home; I mean Mr. Larkin +. It is very plainly to be collected, from the representation made by that gentleman, that this statute was ineffective and inadequate from the very beginning. What is inapplicable in its origin, is not likely to become more useful in a course of time. It will be

found,

for ela the cre ma

be cor dor lan the of mit how

tute

aut

adn

mar poir cide roo all the

inte

^{*} Entries F. 176 to 234. Bund. O. 40.

⁺ Vid. ant. pa. 34.

e fum-

tory to made aent to t pause er's at-

at will

mind island, for the of the buses. autho-

ilar acwithin & II person

ent at is very oresenat this

e from licable e more

vill be

found.

found, in fact, that in all the time that PART II. elasped between passing that act, and From Stat. 10 & the year 1729, disorder and anarchy in-11 Will. 3. to creafed more and more; and nothing remained but to try another system.

The documents I shall produce will be extracts from the correspondence and communications made by the commodores and commanders on the Newfoundland station, to the board of trade. In these it will be seen, what was the nature of the disorders and irregularities committed in the island; and it will appear how very inadequate was the authority and jurisprudence conferred by the statute of King William, and how ill the authority and jurisdiction so given, was administered.

One of the correspondents writes in this Diforders in manner.- "The admirals which are ap- Newfoundland, and conduct of pointed by the Newfoundland act, to de-the fifthing admirals during this cide differences, in relation to fishing-period. rooms, &c. have entirely neglected it in all its parts. Indeed, at their first arrival, they claim their prerogative, as by the faid act, as far as it suits with their own interest and no further; except a particu-

From Stat. 10 & fishing ship; in such case should the ships fishing rooms of that harbour be taken up before he arrives, they often remove some planter or other for him, pretending that the planter's title is not good to the room he possesses, when the commanders of men of war, some years before, adjudged it to be the said planter's right,"

"These things are often done, and several of the inhabitants' fishing voyages ruined thereby. It is common, that what is done one year, in relation to fishing rooms, is contradicted the next; so that the fishing-rooms are not fettled to this very day. Many times these admirals never were in the land before, nor knew any thing of the matter; in which case some old west country mafter commonly takes care that the faid admiral do nothing but what he pleases.—Those are the patrons that are commonly called kings in that country, who facrifice other people's interest frequently to ferve their own. The admirals are some of the first men to cut down the roofs of their stages, cook-rooms, and flakes, which paves the way for the inhabitants to follow their example, who in the

the the are con

gen upo fort if he all r one get a jea the expo upor half mad train who it av men This

land

with

with a the winter feason generally carry away all PART II. the remainder. It is certain the admirals From Stat. 10 & are seldom or never at leisure to hear any A. D. 1728. complaints whatsoever, except one of their favourites is the plaintiff *."

> "The masters of ships in Newfoundland generally endeavour to force their goods upon the inhabitants, especially the poorer fort, who generally pay dearest. Say they, if he makes a good voyage, we shall be all paid; and if he does not (fays every one to himself) I will be quick enough to get my payment. By this means they have a jealous eye, the one over the other. If the fishing does not prove so good as was expected, some of these masters will fall upon them, before the fishing season is half over, take away their fish before half made; another comes and takes away his train; and many times there comes a third, who has more men than they, and takes it away from the former; he that has most men is fure to have the greatest share. This is a common practice in Newfoundland. They never acquaint the admirals with this proceeding before they do it;

neither

e ships ken up e fome ig that e room of men

ed it to

ind seoyages what is rooms, ie fishry day. vere in

ing of ld west re that hat he hat are

untry, st freadmidown

s, and he inwho in

the

^{*} Entries, D. pa. 337.

PART II. neither do the admirals trouble themselves From Stat. 10 with it afterwards. But the consequence & 11 Will. 3, lies here; the planters' men will catch no to A. D. 1728. more fish, because they have no hopes of getting any wages; the planter is ruined, and all the rest of the creditors unpaid; who, if they had given him the liberty to make his fishing-voyage, might have paid them all. The merchants of England have fuffered exceedingly by this unparalleled thing, there being no precedent for it in the whole Christian world. I am fully satisfied that by this thing, and the multiplicity of liquors imported into Newfoundland yearly, the trade thereof has fuffered more, than by the French plundering it so often in the late wars."

> "It is most certain that the admirals in Newfoundland have never taken any care about the good of that trade; and their reasons generally given for it are, that they come to Newfoundland to mind their owner's butinefs; and as nothing was allowed them for defraying the charges of keeping courts, they could not do it *."

* Entries, D. pa. 344.

This is from Captain Taverner's Letter of Remarks the 20th of March 1713-4.

Another

moi fhip mer land espe they ed th depa whe dies direc pose New plant land Euro mart. tation

in thi oppre are no be re the d in it,

rule c

ties)

Another writes thus. "But what I would PART II. felves more particularly represent to their lord- From Stat. 19 uence thips, is the clandestine and illegal com- to A. D. 1728, tch no merce carried on between the New England men, and several of the British masters, especially the fishing admirals; who after they have, according to the act, qualified themselves in England for fishing ships, depart for France, Spain, or Portugal, where they freight with wines and brandies; which early in the year they carry directly to Newfoundland; and either difpose of to the planters, or barter with the iplicity New England-men for the produce of the ndland plantations. By these means Newfoundi more, land is not only supplied with these foreign o often European commodities, but it is become a mart, from whence other American plantations are (in fraud of his majesty's du-

> " As the admirals are chiefly concerned in this unfair trade, so their tyranny and oppression in the harbours, where there are none of his majesty's ships, is not to be reckoned amongst the least causes of the decay of the fishery; those who labor in it, having learnt by experience, that the rule of their decision is their private interest,

ties) in a good measure furnished."

pes of uined, apaid; erty to re paid d have alleled t in the atisfied

irals in ny care d their e, that mind ng was rges of

Remarks

* "

nother

From Stat. 10

PART II. terest, and that fishermen are not to expect any justice from them. This contributes Will. 3. to a fearcity of men, which occasions to A. D. 1728. wages to be fo extravagant, that the fish which they catch is often not sufficient to pay the servants: And the inhabitants are thereby so much discouraged, that there have not been half the number of boats employed by them as formerly."

> "But whatever redress the corrupt administration of the admirals is capable of, another great disadvantage, which the fishery labors under, proceeds from the country being, during its long winter, without the least form of government or order. It is my humble opinion, that it would be of considerable service to it, if fome of the inhabitants were intrusted with commissions of the peace for the administration of justice during that seafon *."

> Another writes-"I flattered myself that as there was no garrison here (namely at St.

John's

70

fin

reg

go

per

vef

ral

thr

lige

the cap

to

cou

but

wh

pov

pro

der

mu

and

me

fed

is tl cou

fon

mir

trio

^{*} Entries, D. pa. 494. Commodore Scott's Letter, the 16th of November 1718.

Johns') to terrify or interfere, I should PART II. find a stricter obedience to the laws and From Stat. 10 regulations that had been made for the & 13 Will. 3. to government of the place; and that proper regard was shewn to the authority vefted by law in the fishing admirals; but on the contrary I find, that through the ignorance of some, and negligence of more, for some years past, they have been fo flighted, that unless the captains of the men of war are present to affift and countenance them at their courts, their meetings would be nothing but confusion, and their orders of no use, which is the reason we are obliged to usurp power, which, I apprehend, does not properly belong to us, of publishing orders in our own names; to prevent, as much as we can, the threats, the rioting, and disorders, which, to the great detriment of the fishery, are generally practised in our absence.

The great misfortune, and which I think is the origin of all the rest that attend this country, is, that no body in the winter seafon is empowered to keep peace, and administer justice; that the sober and industrious are every day liable to be insulted

ovember

expect

ributes

cafions

ne fish

ient to

nts are

there

boats

pt ad-

ble of,

ch the

m the

winter,

ient or

that it

rusted

or the

at fea-

elf that

vat St.

John's

From Stat. 10 A. D. 1728.

PART II. and robbed by the idle and profligate, unless they can oppose them with greater k 11 Will 3. to force. In the heads of inquiry from the lords commissioners for trade and plantations, there is an article which directs, the names of the persons to be returned them, who administered justice during the last winter; but I cannot find that we are any where authorized to to empower proper persons upon leaving the country; which is so well known by every body, that were we to pretend to appoint any body, not the least regard would be shewn them."

> Speaking of Placentia, and the part furrendered by the French at the treaty of :Utrecht; he fays,—"Before the arrival of the men of war, they are threatened and intimidated into a compliance with whatever is required of them; the admiral's powers are contemned; their court reprefented as ridiculous and invalid, and of course, no justice to be had. But as this has been already represented by petition from the masters of ships, and other methods, I will not take up your time by enumerating more particulars, which would only be a repetition of what is already sufficiently

dec as 1 wit ent law tim ing

Ne

fid

th

th

do

to

ni

ore

ob

fud

CO

ha

hav

pal

offi ma

fo (

are

had

of t

ficiently known to their lordships. Al- PART II. though I could not fettle every thing in From Stat. 10 the order it ought to be, I endeavoured to and 11 Will. 3. to A, D. 1728. do all I could; and as I found the regard to the fishing admirals so mightily diminished, as made me justly apprehend, orders from them would be but negligently obeyed, I therefore gave out in my name, fuch as I found absolutely necessary, the copies of which I have herewith fent; and have also entered em in a book, which I have left seal one of the principal inhabitants, livered to the next officer that shall come after me, that he may know what I did, and my reasons for fo doing. I beg leave to fay, that if fuch a register of the proceedings of every officer had been kept ever fince we had possession of the place, it would not be fo difficult to decide every one's property; which really, as things were, I could not pretend to do, without running a risk of doing injustice."

"I found disputes had been very differently decided; sometimes according to the laws and customs that were in force in the time of the French, and sometimes according to those observed in the other parts of Newsoundland. For no new act having

igate, reater in the lanta-irects, urned ig the ve are proper which in that

rt fureaty of ival of d and

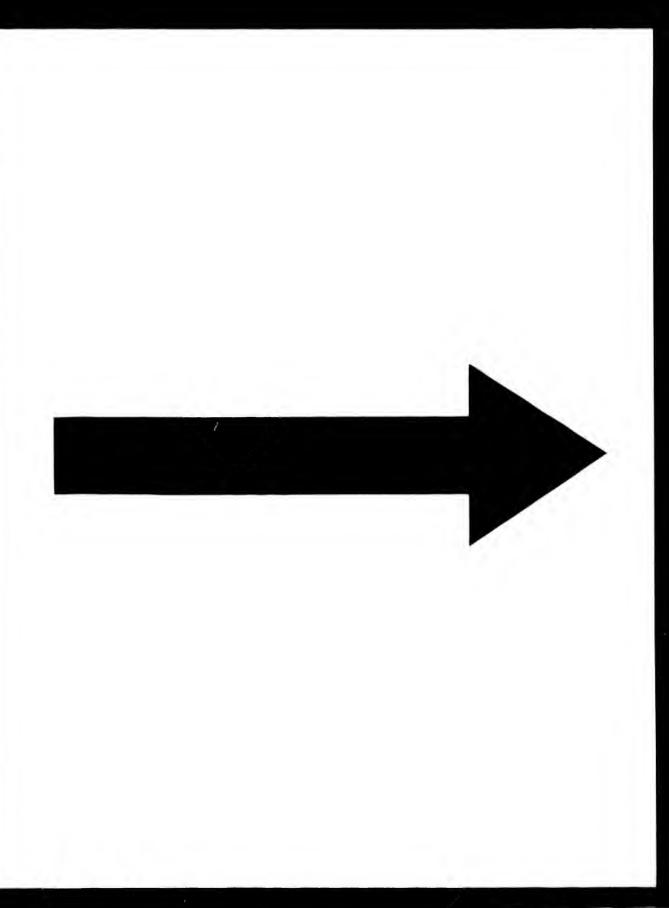
body,

fliewn

whatniral's repreand of as this

etition er mene by would

ly fufciently



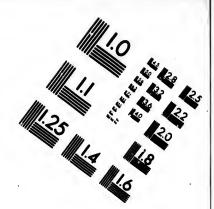
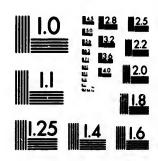


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503 STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE P



PART II. passed since the acquisition of the place, From Stat. 10 & and no certain rules presented by the heads and 11 Will 3. of inquiry from the lords of trade, every to A. D. 1728.

one has decided as he thought proper *."

> Another fays, "there is another great occasion of disorder, which always stores up large stock of complaints, to perplex us upon our arrival—the neglect of deputing fome body to maintain order in the winter, or the want of power rather to depute somebody for that purpose; so that the winter feafon is a fort of respite from all observance of law or government. At that time, theft, murder, rapes, or disorders of any kind whatfoever, may be committed, and most of them are committed without controul, and time enough given for the offender to make off: for should any one concern himself to secure the party, his design would be withstood, as an usurped authority; and most would take part with the offender, to suppress the usurpation, without regard what became of the criminal, or what may be the consequence of the crime; and I have been acquainted with some cases of this kind: so that there feems an absolute necessity, that this par-

tic ma fo at to 200 cx lic the up ag har blif all thi pro

from feiz on—their able give hard and ance

tha

of t

Bund. O. 31. Letter from Lord Vere Beauelerk. St. Johns', 19th August 1728.

ce,

ads

ery

reat

up

us

ting

r, or

me-

nter

ance

me,

any

and

conof-

one

his

rped

with

ion,

cri-

ce of

nted.

here'

par-

Beau-

cular

ticular should be provided for, that people PART II. may always have fomebody to apply to Prom Stat. 10 for justice; that somebody may always be and it Will. 3. to A. D. 1728. at hand to suppress disorder and riot, and to have a lawful power to command the assistance of his majesty's subjects in the execution of a duty exercised for the public good. St. Johns' is the metropolis of the island, and the discipline which is kept up there, whether bad or good, will have a great influence upon all the rest of the harbours. If good order could be established here, it might easily be effected in all other places; and I do not know any thing that tends more to confusion, and proves more prejudicial to the fishery, than that irregularity."

After having spoken of the oppression from debts, the imposition in prices, the feizing for payment, and the like, he goes on-" It is likewise necessary to acquaint their lordships, that although it is reasonable for them to believe, that the authority given by the statute to the admirals of harbours, is sufficient to secure them peace and quietness, and to prevent any disturbances that may happen, to the detriment of the fishery, yet the experience of any one that has but once known this trade, G 3 will

From Stat. 10 to A. D. 1728.

will affirm, that was it not for the yearly expectation of a ship of war coming among and 11 Will. 3. them, the power of their admirals would be of little regard; fo that one may modeftly affirm, they only commence regulation upon the arrival of any of his majesty's ships, and lay it down the moment they are gone; upon which account feveral go and come with the trade, which charge, I believe, they would gladly be freed from, could they be secure of good order in the winter *."

> Another writes, "I have made it my particular care to inform myself about the government, that being the material and only thing wanting: for without that there is nothing; and with that, I mean a good government, there would be every thingit would give a new life and spirit to every thing; for then every man would know his own, and no more; every one would know mafter, and obey; and every one would a now his fervant, and no more; every fervant would do his master's work, and every master would pay his servants wages without fraud; he would know his

ev

no

til

ha

ag

an

go

lo m

a

of

P

fo

lie

in

qu

in

to

liv

G

pla

op

of lai

re

Ent. E. 132. From Captain Kempthorne's letter, October 1715.

ong puld moulasty's they il go ge, I rom, i the pargo+ only ere is good ngevery know

arly

nore; work, vants' w his

vould

y one

horne's

own

own pile of fish, his boat, his stage, his PART II. nets, &c. But on the foot it is now on, he From Stat. 10that happens to be the strongest, knows & 11 Will. 3. to every thing to be his own, and the weakest knows nothing, or had as good as know nothing, except in that little interval of time when his majesty's ship, or ships, happen to be there; and very often the agressor absconds, runs into the woods, and flies from justice, until the thips are gone; and then down he comes, and reigns lord again. This has been done by a great many, but especially by one Ford, who had a power left him by a commander of one of his majesty's ships to be governor of Petty Harbour. 1 have feen, and heard fo very much of this, that I faithfully believe, and I have done myself the honour in two letters to my lords of trade, to acquaint them, as I here do, that no man living in the country of Newfoundland is fit to govern. For the fet of people that live here, are those that cannot live in Great Britain, or any where else, but in a place without government; and it is my opinion, without there is a governor, a man of honour and justice fent to Newfoundland, I mean a civil governor, that shall not reside altogether at one place, but must have G 4 a floop.

d

tl

W

A. D. 1728.

PART II. a floop, or some embarkation, to transport him from cove to cove, and fet order and rule amongst them, the fishery and trade to that place must fall in a little time."

> "I have given out several orders for the admirals, and the oldest masters and planters to furvey the stages and cook-rooms, &c. to know what belong to ship-rooms, and what was boat-rooms; and their report to me was, that they had not been furveyed fo long, that there was none, either admirals, masters, or inhabitants, knew one from another; which was the best, and all that I could get on that head ."

> Again-" for the most part the admirals are for their own private benefit, and not the public good, in general; they have some privileges more than the others, and especially in collecting their debts due to themselves, and very little else is minded of the act of parliament, relating to the admirals of the harbours, if they are not compelled by the commanders of his majesty's ships of war, and all this is for want of a governor on the spot. The admirals

^{*} Ent. E. 1411. From Captain Passenger's answers to heads of inquiry, October 1718. deter-

determine differences, and very often they appeal to the commanders of his majesty's From Stat. 10 fhips for a final determination; but stand and 11 Will 3. by that no longer than while the captain is on the spot *."

Another writes, "I had feveral complaints from the inhabitants and others, of injustice done them by the admirals, vice-admirals, &c. of their taking their fish off the rocks before cured, and other goods, for debts by them contracted, without any law or justice, which has been a common thing amongst them; so that they wholly ruin the fishery, for the planters have nothing to work with next year. These things are done by masters of ships, when the admiral has been in harbour, without his order. By this irregular proceeding the frongest man gets all, and the rest of the creditors nothing; so that the next year a planter is forced to hire himself out for a fervant."

Again—"as for the people complaining to admirals of any injustice done them by others, I do not find that any master of a

fhip

planoms,

Sport

and

trade

their been none, tants, is the

ad*."

nirals
d not
have
, and
ue to
led of

e ade not s ma-

want nirals

r's andeter-

^{*} Ent. E. 401. From Captain Paffenger's answers to heads of inquiry, October 1718.

PART II. Ship values him, but the strongest side takes away every thing by force *".

From Queen Elizabeth to Stat. 10 & 11 Will, 3.

Another writes, "the admirals prove generally the greatest knaves, and do most prejudice, being both judge and party, in hearing suits for debt; and when they have saved themselves, then they will do justice to others: so it would be requisite to have a civil government, and persons appointed to administer justice in the most populous and frequented places, that they may be governed as Britons, and not live like a banditti or forsaken people, without law or gospel, having no means of religion, there being but one clergyman in all the country †."

While the king's officers, and persons employed and trusted by the government, were making such uniform complaints of the abuses and disorders in the government of Newsoundland, the merchants adventurers seem to have been wholly blind to these irregularities. In

feveral

ev

the

th

17

bu

an

to

CO

ÇO

lid

du

Lan

de

ti(ra

li

of

0

B

h

^{*} Ent. D. 426. 429. From Captain Leake's letter, September 27th, 1714.

⁺ Ent. D. 445. From Mr. Cuming's representation, February 1714-5.

akes

most most y, in they

uifite fons most they

live hout gion, the

fons ern-

omthe ner-

In

let-

entaeral feveral representations and memorials from them, sent in consequence of letters from from Stat. 10 the board of trade, written in the year and 11 Will. 2. 1715, there are complaints of grievances, but those were quite of a different sort; and if they were removed, they appear to have been wholly unconcerned as to the continuance of those we have just been recounting.

They complain of the great quantities of Complaints liquor and tobacco, which had paid no chants. duty, and were imported by the New England-men, whereby the fishermen were debauched, and the fishery generally hindered; that the New England ships enticed away the feamen, and were encouraged thereto by a premium of forty shillings per head, given by the government of New England for bringing feamen and fishermen. They prayed that all import of liquor and tobacco, except from Great Britain, should be prohibited, and the articles forfeited; and that the fishing admirals should have power to seize, and to have half the forfeiture.

They prayed, that all store-houses, &c. built by planters since 1685, in the front of fishing

From Stat 10

PARTIL fishing ships' rooms, towards the water, should be declared by act of parliament to and 11 Will. 3 belong to the ship to which the fishing room belonged—this to be enforced by forfeitures, to be levied by the fishing admirals. For better preservation of store-houses, cook-rooms, stages, &c. &c. they prayed that the fishing admirals, at the end of the season, should inspect them all, and depute fome honest and best inhabitant of the harbour, to take care that no one prefumed to demolish or injure them; and that such person so deputed should receive twenty shillings from the fishing ship which occupied it next feafon.

> They propose some strict regulations. to prevent aliens and strangers sending out thips as English owned; with a power to the fishing admirals to adminifter an oath to the mafters of ships, as to the ownership; and to seize, as forfeited. all foreign ships; half the forfeiture to go to the person seizing.

They complain, that the French parts were not so open for fishing ships to get rooms as they should be, Governor Moody and others pretending to have bought the French

Fre per tak fish

met ance fold on med bita dier nor out gar for

> yea and bo the COS oth

iud har

> he 26 fill

French plantations; that the governor had PART II. permitted French ships to come, and had French taken all power out of the hands of the it will. 3, to fishing admirals.

In order that the poor labouring fishermen might not suffer oppression and disturbance from any military, or public officer, foldier, they defired, that no military person, on any pretence whatfoever, should intermeddle with the fishery or fishermen, inhabitants, or others; nor should let the soldiers out to hire, nor keep futtling houses, nor have, for their private use, any house out of the lines of the fortification, or any gardens that have ferved, or may ferve, for fishing rooms, according to the judgment of the fishing admirals of the harbour.

And because the commodores of late years had taken upon them to keep courts, and fend warrants to feveral remote harbours, for commanders of fishing ships, in the height of the season, upon frivolous complaints of idle and debauched men, and others, without the complaint being first heard by the fishing admirals, according to act of parliament, to the great prejudice of the fishery—they prayed, that the commodore might

ater, nt to hing l by dmiules.

ayed fthe pute harmed **fuch** fhil-

pied

ons, ling inito ted.

arts get ody the

go

hch

From State 10

RT II. might not in future be permitted to do the like; that all complaints might be decided A 11 Will. 3. to by the fishing admirals, and that no commodore should presume to intermeddle with debts between merchants, masters, planters, and fishermen, as they had lately done, to the great prejudice of the merchants. They pray, that the ships of war, which were there to project the trade, might be obliged to come or fend affistance, in case of piracy or mutiny in any of the harbours.

> They pray, that none should retail liquors to fishermen, or persons concerned in the fishery, but only to their own servants; that goods, the produce or manufacture of Great Britain, might be exported duty free, for the benefit of the fishery; that all oil, blubber, furs, and fish, taken or made in Newfoundland by British subjects, might be imported duty free, and that Mediterranean passes for the ships carrying fish might be given gratis.

> They pray, that fishermen should be obliged to fish till the last day of August, if required by their masters. The usual day had been the 20th of August; but the fish now came later. That fishing admirals

retu hire of g con fho fish fixe

mi

pu

loc

all

pe nif

bot

the

COL

pro W

giv

the

fore

tha

a let WOR Bun

mei

mirals should have power to give corporal PART II. o the punishment to all persons, of what degree From Stat. 10 & cided foever, who profaned the Lord's-day, and 11 Will. 3, to A. D. 1728. comall common drunkards, swearers, and lewd with persons; that a sufficient number of miplannisters should be sent to the principal hardone. bours, to instruct the inhabitants; and that ants. they might be paid from England, the vhich country being very poor *. at be

cale

ours.

quors

n the

ants:

cture

duty

nat all

made

night'

diter-

g fish

ld be gust,

ufual

it the

ad-

nirals

Others represented, that it would be proper to add penalties to stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.; that masters of ships should give bond to bring back fuch persons as they carried out; or, if they went to a foreign market, to procure others to do it; that bye boat-keepers should give bond to return and bring back all their fervants and hired men, with the like proviso, in case of going to a foreign market; that masters coming from any place but Great Britain, should give bond not to take away any fishermen or seamen—the penalty to be fixed by the fishing admirals; that seamen, or fishermen, who refused to return

home,

^{*} Memorial of the merchants of Poole, in answer to a letter from the board, 3d December 1715. Another, word for word the fame, came from Weymouth, vid. Bund. M. No. 4, 5.

From Stat. 10 &

PART II. home, should forfeit all their wages; that no master of a ship, bye boat-keeper, or Will 3, to other person, going or trading to Newfoundland, should give credit to any servant or fisherman to more than forty shillings; nor any other person selling liquor to more than five shillings; that a debenture, or bounty, be allowed on all beef and pork, as if exported for sale; and also for all bread, flour, and malt, that should be shipped off in fishing ships bound for Newfoundland *. To these particulars were added the same complaints about foreigners interloping in the fishery, as in the former memorials. The mayor of Psymouth, in answer to the same fort of letter from the board, fays, that the merchants had no other complaint to make than the encroachments of foreigners +.

> Such were the reprefentations made by the officers of the crown on one hand, and by the merchants on the other, respecting the trade and government of the island. I have delivered them in their own words, and the reader will decide between them.

ce

in

it

^{*} The memorial from Exeter, 30th Jan. 1715-6. Bund. M. No. 6.

⁺ Bund. M. No. 8.

PART III.

Justices appointed—Opinion on raising Money by the Justices—Contest between the Justices and fishing Admirals—Opinion on the Authority of the Admirals—A Court of Oyer and Terminer proposed.—Such Commission issued—Lord Baltimore revives his Claim—The Peace of 1763—Remarks of toe Board on Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.—Newfoundland a Plantation—Custom house established—Property in Flakes, &c. discussed—Stat. 15, Geo. 3, c. 31.

Some hope might reasonably be entertained, that the establishment of a civil
government, and the appointment of jus1728, to Stat.
tices of the peace, with proper officers for 15, Geo. 3.
executing the law, would have been received by all as a desirable improvement
in the state of society in the island, and
it might be expected, that such an appointment

fer:
fhilquor
beenbeef

that , or New-

Newwere gners ormer ath, in

ild be

m the ad no

ide by
i, and
exting
id. I
vords,
them.

1715-6.

ART

From A. D. 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

PART III. pointment could not fail of its effect. But the cause which had always operated to prevent any fufficient authority being introduced into that place, opposed itself to this new establishment. The western merchants, who had been filent, while this measure was in agitation, were ready enough to bring complaints of its confequences, when carried into execution; and we shall soon see the struggle made to prevent any lawful authority taking root in Newfoundland.

> The government foon had to regret, that they had not taken the advice of the board of trade, to bring forward a bill in parliament for correcting all the abuses, then subsisting there; for it will be found that the opposition raised against the civil governor and his justices, was on account of their not deriving their authority from parliament, but only from the king in council. How futile foever this reason may be, it had its effect in staggering many, and contributing to bring the office, and persons bearing it, into great question, if not contempt.

Mr. Osborn, upon his arrival, proceeded ed to carry into execution his commission. PART III. He divided the island into convenient dif- From A. D. tricts, and appointed in each of them, out 1728, to Stat. of the inhabitants and planters of the best 15, Geo. 3. character, such a number of justices of the Justices appoint peace and constables, as seemed necessary. In order for building a prison, he ordered a rate, such as the justices represented, he fays, to him as of little burthen to be raised, within the districts of St. Johns', and Ferryland; and a prison was to be built in each of those places. It was not greater than half a quintal of merchantable fish per boat, and half a quintal for every boats'-room, including the ships-rooms of thips fishing on the bank, that had no boats; with the like proportionable rate upon fuch persons in trade as were not concerned in the fishery; this rate was only for one fishing season. He erected several pair of stocks, and he expressed a hope that the measures he had taken would be fufficient to suppress the great disorders that had fo long prevailed.

But he fays he most feared, that as the best of the magistrates were but mean people, and not used to be subject to any government, they would be obedient to H 2 orders

eeded

But

to'

felf lern

this

ady

nse-

on;

e to

root.

rret,

the

ll in

ifes,

und

civil

bunt

rom

g in

ason

ring

of-

From A. D. 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

ing money by the justices.

PART III. orders given them, no longer than they had a superior amongst them. He says, that he and Lord Vere had done many acts of justice to the inhabitants and planters, particularly at Placentia, where they restored feveral plantations that Colonel Gledbill had unjustly possessed for several years; and many more might have been taken from that officer, had the real proprietors been on the spot to sue for them *.

When Lord Vere, and Mr. Ofborn, re-

turned to England, they made a report of what they had done; in order to be afcertained of the ground on which they acted, they wished the opinion of the lawofficers might be taken on some points, and four questions were accordingly referred to the attorney-general, then Sir Opinion on raid Philip Yorke. The main point was the levying money for building the prisons; and the attorney-general was clearly of opinion that the justices of the peace in Newfoundland had not sufficient authority to raise money for building a prison, by laying a tax upon fish caught, or upon fishing-boats; the rather because Stat. 10

Bund. O. 49.

ey.

YS,

efs

rs,

ed

ad

nd

m

en

of

af-

ey

W-

ts,

re-

Sir

he

15 3

of

in

in,

OD

10

nd

& 11 Will. 3. directs that it shall be a PART III. free trade. The power of justices of the From A. D. peace in England for building gaols de-1728, to State pends, says he, upon Stat. 11 & 12 Will, 3, c. 19. by which they are enabled to make an affessment upon the several divisions of their respective counties, after a presentment made by the grand jury at the assizes, great sessions, or general gaol delivery. As the justices of peace were by their commissions, to act according to the law of England, he apprehended they ought to have purfued that act of parliament as nearly as the circumstances of the case would admit, and to have laid the tax, after a presentment by some grand jury; and then it should have been laid upon the inhabitants, and not upon the fish or fishing-boats, So far as the people had submitted to this tax, there might, he faid, be no occasion to call it in question; but he could not advise the taking of rigorcus methods to compel a compliance with it.

As to affaulting any of the justices or constables, or any resistance to their authority; that, says he, might be punished by indictment, fine, and imprisonment at H 3 the

From A. D. 15, Geo. g.

PART III. the quarter fessions; and for contemptuous words spoken of the justices or their 1728, to Stat. authority, such offenders could only be bound to their good behaviour. stroying the stocks or whipping-posts were indictable offences. He was of opinion the justices could not decide differences relating to property, their power being restrained wholly to the criminal matters mentioned in their commission.

> He thought neither Captain Osborn, nor the justices had power to raise any tax for repairing churches, or any other public work, except fuch works for which power was given to justices of the peace in England to levy money, by particular acts of parliament #.

> Mr. Fane was likewise consulted upon these points, and was of the same opinion; however he adds, for their lordship's confideration, admitting the Stat. 11 & 12 Will. 3. had not been strictly pursued, yet as the affeffment of fish was equally laid, as the people had submitted to it, as no other way could be thought of for raising

^{* 27} April 1730. Bund. O. 70.

the tax; and as his majesty's commission PART III. would be intirely ineffectual, unless a From A.D. gaol was built, whether any inconveni- 1728, to State ence could arise, if upon the refusal of 15, Geo. 3. any of the persons affessed, the method laid down by Stat. 11 & 12 Will. 3. were pursued to compel a compliance with it *. Upon being again consulted, he says, he thought Captain Osborn, as he had acted with fo much caution and prudence, and had taken no arbitrary step, in execution of his commission, could not be liable to a profecution in England, in cafe the inhabitants should not acquiesce in the tax. He thought it absolutely necessary the tax should be levied according to the Stat. 11 & 12 Will. 3. and notwithstanding the proceeding already had was not entirely agreeable to that law, he thought Captain Osborn would be very well justified in pursuing it, as it seemed the only method whereby the defign of his majesty's commission could be executed .

Such were the discussions raised on the occasion of these attempts to improve the Contest between police of the island. Mr. Osborn again sishing admirals.

* Bund. O. 71.

+ Bund. O. 73.

H 4

went

the

tu→

eir be

Deofts

pi-

er-

wer

nal

nor

for

olic

wer

in

ılar

on

on;

I 2

yet id,

no ing 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

PART III. went to Newfoundland: but in a letter from St. Johns' in September 1730, gives a very bad account of the new inftitution. He fays, he had hoped that a proper fubmission and respect would have been paid to the orders he had given, and to the magistrates he had appointed; but instead thereof, the fishing admirals, and some of the rest of the masters of ships and traders in the island had ridiculed the justices' authority very much, and \ had used their utmost endeavours to lesfen them in the eyes of the lower fort of people, and in some parts had, in a manner, wrested their power from them. The admirals had brought the powers given them by the fishing act in competition with that of the justices, and had not even scrupled to touch upon that of the governor. All this discord proceeded from a jealousy the admirals and the rest of the masters of ships had conceived, that their privileges granted them by Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. were invaded by these magistrates; which power, fays he, "those admirals could hardly ever be brought to make use of (without it was to serve their own purposes) before, nor till they faw these officers established; and they are now, adds

adds agai this by t and their latec othe men justi with their

> gene who mof for v diffe offic way peop the i of tl cute stanc

> > mak

had

as th

adds the governor, doing all they can against these men, only because they bear this commission. Indeed, says he, I find to their will, they would be sole rulers, and have nobody to controul them in their arbitrary proceedings. He expossulated with them, but it seemed to serve no other purpose than to raise their resentment against him, as the abettor of the justices. He could not charge the justices with having taken any arbitrary steps; their sault was rather the contrary, whereas the admirals were guilty of many."

"The commission of the peace was in general disliked by all the masters of ships, who were the chief people that opposed most of the steps the governor had taken; for which reason, and partly from the indifference of some of the justices, in their offices, who thought they suffered in their way of trade, and got the ill will of the people they dealt with, and partly from the incapacity of others, the commissions of the peace were but indifferently executed. However the governor, notwithstanding this opposition, proceeded to make appointments in places where he had before made none."

The

a ive en, d;

ul-

ind \

of anhe en ion

the om the eir is als

wn efe w, lds

ke

From A. D. .15, Geo. 3.

The prison and court bouse at St. Johns' were nearly finished, and people had very 1728, to Stat. well complied with the rate. He agreed to a presentment for a rate to build a prifon at Ferryland; and he said, he did not doubt but the very fight of these two prifons would, in some measure, check many people in their evil courses *.

> Memorials were presented to the governor, by the justices of St. Johns', complaining that they were obstructed in their duty by the fishing admirals, who had taken upon them the whole power and authority of the justices, bringing under their cognizance all riots, breaches of the peace. and other offences, and had feized, fined, and whipped at their pleasure; they had likewise appointed public-houses to sell liquor, without any licence from the justices; the admirals told the justices, they were only winter justices, and seemed to doubt of the governor's authority for appointing; that the authority of the admirals was by act of parliament—the governor's only from the privy council . This distinction in the authority from whence

they

shey **fuffi** on; then ingl mali

T ward justi nor of the the bitra bita only ters thei in d parl justi land ing

was

for

faid

fish

^{*} Bund. O. 75. + Ibid, O. 79.

Johns' I very Igreed a priid not o primany

e gocomn their
o had
nd aur their
peace,
fined,
ey had
to fell
e jufes, they
ned to
for apadmi-

they

gover-

This

vhence

they derived their power, was thought PART III. fufficient for the admirals to prefume up-From A. D. on; and the comparative pretentions of 1728, to State them and the justices were rated accordingly in the minds of the ignorant and malicious *.

The towns in the west were not backward to join in this clamour against the justices; they complained that the governor had taken the power out of the hands of the fishing admirals, and vested it in the justices, who had proceeded in an arbitrary way to tax the fervants and inhabitants; had iffued out their warrants not only against servants, but against the masters of vessels themselves, in the midst of their fishery; to their great prejudice, and in defiance of the admirals and the act of parliament. They fuggested that these justices were, some of them New England men; and none of them ever coming to England, as the admirals did, there was no redrefs to be obtained against them for their illegal proceedings. faid, some of the justices supplied the fishermen and seamen with liquor at ex-

* Bund. O. 84.

orbitant

PART. III. orbitant rates, though the merchants would fupply them at a moderate advance. From A. D. ter stating such plausible topics, which, 1728, to Stat. 15 Gco. 3. it was well known, would always be liftened to when Newfoundland was in question; they prayed, "That such justices might have no power during the stay of the fishing ships; but that the admirals might refume their authority, and that the commodore and captains of men of war should be ordered to be aiding and affifting to them therein *.

This competition between the fishing admirals and the justices was taken into confideration by the board of trade, who Opinion on the called for the opinion of Sir Philip Yorke. then attorney-general, and he reported, that upon a view of the commission to the justices, of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. and of all the complaints, it appeared to him the whole authority granted to the fishing admirals was restrained to seeing the rules and orders contained in that act, concerning the regulation of the fishery, duly put in execution; and to the determination of differences arising between the

authority of the admirals.

? Band. O. 104, 105.

tants the I stage civil prop tices peace the p not i of th betw the a to th

maste

T mira the v of sh gove prod no de com fides. those thori who,

masters

would
Afwhich,
he lifas in
h jufng the
ht the
hority,
hins of

iffing into who Yorke, or to 3. and o him fifhing a rules neernduly mina-

nasters

n the

masters of fishing boats, and the inhabitants, or any bye boat-keepers, touching Prom A.D. the right and property of fishing-rooms, 1728, to State stages, stakes, &c. which was a fort of civil jurisdiction in particular cases of property; whereas the authority of justices extended only to breaches of the peace. He was therefore of opinion, that the powers granted to the justices were not inconsistent with any of the provisions of the act, and that there was no interfering between the powers given by the act to the admirals, and those by the commission to the justices *.

The struggle between the sisting admirals and the justices was still keept up; the west country merchants, and masters of ships supporting the former, and the governor standing by the latter. This produced complaints on both sides; and no doubt, in such a contest a just cause of complaint might often be found on both sides. But the aggressors were certainly those who set themselves against the authority of the governor and justices, and who, by their conduct on this occasion,

plainly

^{4 29}th of December 1730. Bund. O. 109.

From A. D. tants and poor planters should be deprived of all protection from legal government, and should be left wholly at their mercy.

It was given in special charge to the fucceeding governor, Captain Clinton, and to his fucceffors, to make a report of what was done towards carrying into execution the new commission of the peace. In compliance with that charge, we find the governors return such accounts of the opposition of these admirals to the civil government, as are hardly to be credited but by those who have read what went before; and after that it would be tirefome and nauseous to detail any more upon fubject *. This contest continued for some years, till it was found that no opposition could induce his majesty's ministers to withdraw this small portion of civil government, which had not been granted till it had been loudly called for by the necessities of the island. The fishing admirals then became as quiet, and useless as before, and content-

ed

buf

war

tion

just

con

tion

opi

at t

is v

the

ma

lan

me

to

fett

ext

tici

wil

pla

pol

fet

thi

is t

ing

ed

^{*} The correspondence to this effect may be seen, Bund. O, 108, and so on through that volume.

inhabíeprived nment, ercy.

to the ton, and of what ecution e. In e find of the e civil redited t went e tirere upon ontinufound his mas small ch had loudly island. me as ontent-

be seen,

ed

ed themselves with minding their own PART III. business, in going backwards and for-From A. D. 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

While this question of the competition between the fishing admirals, and the justices, was agitated, Mr. Fane also was consulted, respecting the distinct jurisdiction of these officers, and he agreed in opinion with the attorney-general; he also at the fame time delivered an opinion that is worth remembering; namely, that all the statute laws made here, previous to his majesty's subjects settling in Newfoundland are in force there; it being a fettlement in an infidel country; but that as to the laws passed here, subsequent to the fettlement, he thought they would not extend to that country, unless it was particularly noticed *. The question then will be, when did this settlement take place? And it may be urged, that the policy having all along been to prevent fettlement, and that perfons should refort thither only for the fishing season, there is to this purpose a settlement commencing annually; and that in truth, British

fubjects

^{* 30}th of March, 1730. Bund. O. 119.

From A. D. 1728, to Stat. 15 Geo. 3.

PART III. subjects carry with them the laws of this country, as often as they go thither; if fo; all the law of England, as far as it is applicable to the state and circumstances of Newfoundland, is conflictutionally and legally of force there. This was a question of much importance, but it has fince been fettled by the wording of the act of last fession for establishing a court there; which court is to determine according to the law of England, as far as the same is applicable to the island.

b

C

to

b

b

A commission of oyer and te -

Nothing material appears respecting the minerproposed. civil government of Newfoundland, till the year 1737, when the board of trade listened to the representation that had: frequently been made by the governor, of the inconvenience of fending over to England for trial, persons who had committed capital felonies. In such cases the witnesses were glad to keep out of the way; the felon was fent to England, without any person to prove his guilt; a great expence was incurred, justice was disappointed; or if the fact were proved, the poor witnesses was left to get back as they could, with the expence of their voyage,

voyage and refidence, and the certain loss PART III.
of one season's fishing.

From A. D.
1728 to Stat. 15
Geo. 3.

It had been provided by stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. that fuch capital felonies might be tried in any county in England; and in the commission of the peace lately given, this policy was fo closely adhered to, that the justices were therein restrained from proceeding in cases of doubt and difficulty, such as robberies, murders, and felonies, and all other capital offences. It appeared to the board of trade that this scruple might now be got over; and they proposed inserting in the commission that was to be given to Captain Vanbrugh, a clause, authorising him to appoint commissioners of Oyer and Terminer; but the board wishing to be affured that the king's prerogative was not restrained in this particular, by the above provision in stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. they consulted the attorney and folicitor general, who thought the king's power was not abridged by that act. The board, in their reprefentation to his majefty, state the example of a commission being granted to the commodores with other persons, for trials of piracy, as a precedent for trufting them with this authority to iffue commissions for trying

nor, of er to l comles the of the , with-

of this

; if fo;

is ap-

nces of

and le-

uestion

e been

of last

there :

ing to

e fame

ng the

d, till

trade

t had:

difapd, the ck as

their yage,

po

W

m

g

'ni

by

tii

of

fc

cl

w

of

fh

ar

fic

po

ρò

be

st

d

From A. D. Geo. 3.

PART III. trying felons; and that it was no more than was given to other governors of plantations. 1728 to Stat. 15 But they inform his majesty, that as this power might be too much to be entrusted in the hands of judges and juries very little skilled in such proceedings, they had added an article, which restrained the governor from allowing more than one court of Over and Terminer in a year, and that only when he was resident; and he was further instructed, not to suffer any sentence to be executed, till report thereof be, made to his majesty *. But when the commission went before the privy council for approbation, all that part which gave this authority was directed to be left out; so fearful were they of trusting such authority to those in whom they had lodged the civil government of the island +.

> So this point rested till the year 1750; when Captain Rodney, who was then governor, pressed the secretary of state for fuch a power to be granted. It was referred to the board of trade, where they recurred to what was projected in the year 1738 for Captain Vanbrugh's commission.

^{*} Ent. F. 410. + Ibid. 420. Bund. P. 22. A doubt

than ions. this usted little dded ernor Over when r ino be le to ission robaority were se in vern-

750; goe for refery reyear ffion.

P. 22. loubt A doubt arose with the board, whether this PART III. power might be given by instruction, or From A. D. whether it must be inserted in the com- 1728 to Stat. 15 Geo. 3. mission; and Sir D. Ryder, then attorneygeneral, being consulted, he was of opinion, that fueli power could not be granted by instruction, nor any otherwise than under the great feal; but that the manner of exercifing such power might be preferibed by instruction; he thought the clause drawn for the commission of 1738 was sufficient, only that neither the power of trying, nor that of pardoning treason, should be entrusted with the governor, or any court erected by him. The commiffion iffued accordingly, with this new Such Commispower, to Captain Francis William Drake *. fion iffued.

It may be remarked of this commission of Oyer and Terminer, issued under the new power given to the governor, that it has not been executed without some question being raised as to its legality. Persons, who were obstinately bent to believe there was no law in Newsoundland but stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. were disposed to doubt the power of the crown to give au-

* Ent. G. 203. in April 1750.

I 2 thority

PART III. thority for issuing this, as well as the commission of the peace. It has been the in-From A. D. 1728 to Stat. 15 terest and inclination of many at New-Geo. 3. foundland to contest every thing that was not founded upon the same parliamentary authority as stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. this spirit, whether of ignorance or wilfulness, has worn off, in a great measure, of late years, though it is occasionally at work even now. And it is to be lamented at this moment, that the advice given by the board of trade in the year 1718, and afterwards on the occasion of establishing the civil government in 1728, was not followed; and an act of parliament passed for remedying all the abuses and irregularities at once, instead of resorting to the half measure that

If we are to judge from the dearth of matter in the books of the board of trade, things went on very quietly at Newfoundland for several years. We only find some scattered facts of no great importance.

was then adopted, and which had all the

difficulty we have feen to support itself.

Lord Baltimore revives his Claim.

In the year 1754, Lord Baltimore laid in his claim to be put in possession of a large tract of land in the island, by the name of

the

the jur

lon

app the

tio

by

foli

fuc

and

Bal

wiţ

fav

evi

pro

gov

as,

tha

of had

pea

trac

in t

the

lea

mo

bat

comhe in-Newat was entary But vilfulre, of t work ted at by the afterg the owed; medyonce, re that all the

rth of trade. foundd fome e.

felf.

laid in large me of the

the province of Avalon, and of all the royal PART III. jurisdictions and prerogatives thereto belonging, and prayed that his majesty would 1728 to Stat. 15 approve John Bradstreet, Esq. as governer thereof. This grant has been before mentioned*. A claim so important was referred by the board of trade to the attorney and folicitor general; who, after inspection of fuch papers as were furnished by the board, and hearing what could be urged by Lord Baltimore, were of opinion, that as, notwithstanding the determination in 1660 in favour of the grant in 1623, there was no evidence of any actual possession of the province, nor the exercise of any powers of government there by the Baltimore family; as, on the contrary, it was most probable, that, at least from 1638, they had been out of possession; as from the year 1669 there had been many proceedings, which appeared from the books of the board of trade, and even an act of parliament passed in the 10 and 11 Will. 3. inconfistent with the right now fet up, without taking the least notice thereof, and without any claim or interpolition on the part of the Baltimore family; and as his majesty's approbation of a governor ought to be in confe-

* Vid. ant. p. 6.

quence

Geo. 3.

PART III. quence of a clear title of proprietorship, they were of opinion, his majesty should not 1728 to Stat. 15 comply with the petition. This opinion of the law officers feems to have been adopted by the board, and no more has fince been heard of the province of Avalon *.

> The board of trade in November 17.58, shewed a disposition to take into consideration the trade and fishery of Newfoundland, which were then said to have declined of late years. For the purpose of obtaining every information that could be derived from those experienced and interested in the question, they directed letters to be written to the towns in the west; but they received for answer nothing but such matter as had relation to the inconveniences resulting to the trade from a state of war; and the only remedies proposed were a due regulation of convoys, and that seamen employed in that trade should not be subject to pressing .

The Peace 1763.

After the conclusion of the peace in 1763, a more favourable opportunity feemed to present itself for doing some-

thing

th

fil

bo

th

m to

er

W

fii

 \mathbf{F}

Ca

fo

O

Ca

re

^{*} May 23, 1754. Ent. G. 329. + Ent. G. 341, 343, 345,

thing towards the encouragement of the fishery. Upon this occasion, as upon former ones, when this subject was under deliberation, the board of trade colled upon the western towns for advice and information; and now they joined to them such towns in Ireland and Scotland as had lately engaged in that trade; namely, Cork,

Waterford, Belfast, and Glasgorv.*

The French turned their attention to the arrangements to be made in their own fishery, in consequence of the peace. The French ambassador presented to our court a project of arrangement, to be reciprocally agreed upon between the two crowns, for avoiding disturbance and dispute between the English and French in carrying on the concurrent fishery. This matter came before the board of trade, who referred it to Sir George Hay, the king's advocate, and Sir Fletcher Norton, and Mr. de Grey, the attorney and folicitor general, for their opinion, whether the project was confistent with stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.? and whether the crown could legally enter into, and had power to enforce such regu-

* 6th December 1763.

I 4

lations.

thing

nip,

not

nion

been

has

n*.

7.58,

era-

and,

very

rom

uel-

n to

ived

s had

only.

ation

d in

reff-

e in

inity

me-

g to.

part III. lations, so far as they related to the subjects of Great Britain? To which they
jects of Great Britain? To which they
jects of that the project contained many
things contrary to the act, as well in respect
of the rights of the king's subjects, as to
the mode of determining controversies
arising there; and that the crown had no
power to enter into, or enforce such regulations *.

It was, however, thought proper to draw up some additional instructions to the governor, with a view of preventing any interruption or disturbance being given by the English to the French in carrying on their fishery within the limits appointed by treaty. These were also submitted to the same law-officers for their opinion as to the statute, and the power in the king to make The law-officers made some alterathem. tions in these instructions, and declared, that in such form they might be legally given to the governor, being conformable with the thirteenth article of the treaty of Utrecht, and not repugnant to the statute. For, fay they, although the statute seems to confine the whole trade of Newfound-

land

lan

we

bee

of

out

cla

cla

had

tre:

cha

the

cor

Fre

the

wa

the

as

Fre

of

up

of

the

pai

tre

^{* 6}th March 1764. Bund. S. 57, 58.

land to English subjects; yet as the French PART III. were at the time of passing the a t, and ha been for many years before, in possession 1725 to 1515 of several parts of the island, and notorioufly carried on an open fishery, and claimed to be entitled thereto; and as that claim, and the exercise of a fishery there, had not been rejected or disallowed by the treaty of 1686, nor by the treaty of Ryswick in 1697, although several petitions of merchants and others had been presented to the house of commons in the year 1696, complaining of encroachments of the French upon the English trade and fishery there; it seemed to them, that the statute was not meant to extend to fuch parts of the island, and its adjacent isles and places, as were then left in the possession of the French; nor to abridge or restrain the power of the crown over the same, consequential upon the making of peace; the exercise of which, in this instance, had received the repeated approbation of both houses of parliament in their refer ions upon the treaties of Utrecht and Paris*.

The board of trade adopted the amend-

* 21st March 1764. Bund. S. 61. Ent. H. 236, 240.

ments

pect to no g on nake

and

lub, hey any

rfies

gu-

lraw goinn by

nted the the

erared,

ally

able y of

utc. enis ind-

PART III. ments made by the law-officers, and recommended to his majefty the instructions so mended to be given in charge to Mr. Pallifer, then governor of Newsoundland. They took occasion, in their representation at that time, to enlarge upon the nature of that trade.

They faid, that in framing these addi-Remarks of the Board on Stat. sound 11 W. 3-tional instructions, it became necessary to confider, with the closest attention, the provisions and regulations of stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.; which act, having been framed and passed at a time when the crowns of Great' Britain and France had distinct rights and possessions on that island, and the subjects' of both carried on distinct fisheries upon those parts of the coasts, which belonged to each respectively, was, they humbly conceived, in no respect properly applicable to the permissive fishery, which the subjects of France were entitled by treaty to carry on in common with the English subjects within the limits described; although, being an act in full force, they had found themselves under the neceffity, in framing these additional instructions, to conform to the regulations and provisions of it, in many points, which did,

in the

act, able it c tene no of use An me faic cou had

guits fill ch cho co th

W

an

in

in

in their opinion, render those instructions PART III. less effectual and extensive than they might From A. D. otherwise have been.

1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

But independent of this objection to the act, they conceived it highly exceptionable in almost every other light in which it could be viewed. The regulations intended for the fishery were in general by no means applicable to the present state of it, and such of them as might be of use were not enforced by proper penalties. And, confidered as a regulation of government and civil jurisdiction, this act, they faid, was the most loose and imperfect that could have been framed, and necessity had already introduced deviations from it in many effential points.

Without entering into the particular regulations of the act, and confidering only its principal imperfection, namely, the fishery of the island being altogether changed and varied from what it was, when the act was passed, it appeared to them to be difgraceful to fuffer it to remain in the statute-book. But as they feared it was too late in that session to enter upon any new parliamentary regulations, the further

ns fo Palland.

com-

entae na-

addiry to , the ndir amed Great' and jects'

upon nged mbly pplihich

l by the ! efcriorce.

netrucand did.

in

mei

that

of 1

and

fho Cap

on

tho

wa

repand fou

it

ged

Ri

ing

int

lin

fh

 P_{ℓ}

further confideration must be deferred for the present, unless his majesty should be of opinion that a repeal of the act should be moved for, and a short law enacted, impowering the king, by proclamation, order in council, or instruction to the governor, to make such regulations with respect to this branch of commerce, as he should, with the advice of his privy coun-

cil, judge most expedient *.

But nothing was done towards correcting or repealing an act that had been condemned so often by public and private opinions of persons best able to judge of its merits.

The attention of government was now occupied by the questions which the late treaty had brought forward. The French court, more anxious than ever for the interests of their sishery, had started a doubt about the limits at Newfoundland, which drew on a long discussion at the board of trade. It had been intimated in the before mentioned project of arrangement, and was afterwards pressed in a special

memorial

^{* 30}th of March 1764. Ent. H. 260.

memorial from the French ambaffador, PART III. that Point Riche, mentioned in the treaty From A D. of Utrecht, was the same as Cape Ray; 1728 to Stat. 15. and that the French limits on that fide should, therefore, be extended as low as Cape Ray. This piece of geography was, on their part, founded on no better authority than a map of Herman Moll; and was thewn, by the board of trade in a representation, drawn with great accuracy and much at length, to be without any foundation. In this report of the board, it is demonstrated that all the French geographers united with those of England in affigning different places to Point Riche and Cape Ray, and that the wording of feveral public papers and documents, made it beyond all doubt the clear intention of both nations, that the French limits should end at Point Riche, and should not come down so low as Cape Ray, confining the French to the limit called Petit Nord .

The proceedings of the French at this time gave great uneafiness. At the close of this year, the board of trade made a

* 20th of April, 1764. Entries, H. 337. representation

iould Acd, tion, e go-

d for d be

h reis he oun-

rectconivate ge of

now late ench e in-

d of belent, ecial

orial

From A. D. 15, Geo. 3,

PART III. representation to his majesty, respecting feveral ships of war being fent by the 1728, to Stat. French to St. Pierre and Miquelon, which had been ceded to them by the peace; these, it was supposed, were fent thither, with a view to a fudden rupture, or at least to give improper countenance and hopes to the French in those parts; at any rate fuch a measure was considered as contrary to the treaty, by which those places were ceded merely as a shelter to the French fishermen *. It was feared a fishery was meant to be forced there out of the French limits, and an illicit trade carried on with the Indians. The ruinous state of our forts and fortifications in Newfoundland made these appearances the more alarming. It was therefore, recommended to put the forts upon a respectable footing +.

Representation 1765.

The board still kept in view the improvement of the advantages obtained for the fisheries in those parts, amongst which that of Newfoundland was the chief: and on the 29th of April 1765, they made a fecond representation to his majesty, more

full

full thof nati to th Thi 27t part

for efta con and con the tha app fift trac

> Ne reg of hit lig

> > WC

pea

tint

^{* 11}th of December 1764. + Ibid.

full than either of the former; and for PART III. those who wish to be informed of the From A.D. nature of this trade, a very fit companion 1728, to Stat. to the representation made in the year 1718.

This was followed by a third, dated the 27th of March 1766, which also deserves particular attention.

Among other improvements meditated for Newfoundland, it was refolved to establish custom-house officers. The commissioners of the customs, in March and May 1764, issued out deputations constituting a collector and controller of the customs at Newfoundland. We find that Captain Byng had, in the year 1743, appointed a naval officer as a necessary assistant to him, in checking the illicit trade there carried on. It does not appear whether this appointment was continued by his successors.

A feizure was made about this time at Newfoundland Newfoundland of a ship, for want of a register; it appeared to the commissioners of the customs that Newfoundland had hitherto been looked upon merely in the light of a fishery, and vessels going thither were not thought liable to the same regulations,

full

ecting

y the

which

eace ;

ither,

or at

e and ts; at

red as

those

ter to

ared a

re out

trade

ruin-

ons in

rances

re, re-

a re-

e im-

ed for

which

f; and

ade a

more

From A, D. 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

PARTIII. lations, as those going to the other British colonies and plantations: they now applied to the treasury for advice on this point *; and the treasury referred it to the board of trade for their opinion; who report, that they faw no reason to doubt its being a part of his majesty's plantations, and they thought its commerce, and the ships bound thither, should be under the fame regulations as in the other plantations: their lordships further thought, that as the governor had suspected that many foreigners were sharers in the fishery and commerce of that island, and had made seizure of three ships, in two of which it clearly appeared that Spaniards were concerned, it was highly expedient and necessary, that the laws of navigation should be carried into execution there 1.

Cuftom-honfe citablished.

Thus by the establishment of a customhouse, and the introduction of the laws of navigation, was another pillar added to the civil government of that place. But this was confidered and treated as an innovation by those who clamoured for a

free

fre

and

the

ed

fan

pea

arti

con

hop

a f

me

mei

vail

hou

very

gov

forv pert

tion

late

Poin

fishe

limi

and. curr

Thi

Bund. T. 50. # 5th of June 1765. Entries, H. 438.

free fishery, and Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. PARTIII. and this institution being effected without From A. D. the authority of parliament, was question-1728, to Stat. ed in the same manner, and upon the fame ground, as the commissioners of the peace, and of over and terminer. The article of fees was a topic on which a complaint might be founded with most hopes of success, where the interests of a fishery were concerned. This the merchants pushed with petitions and memorials for some time without prevailing: and the fees of the customhouse are a cause of complaint to this very day.

The activity of Mr. Pallifer during his Property in government, had contributed to bring cuffed, forward the old debated question of property in flakes and stages. These questions were of different forts, the first related to the parts between Bonavista and Point Riche, the two limits of the French sishery. Many tracts of land within those limits were claimed as private property; and, as such, might interfere with the concurrent right of the French to sish there. This matter was agitated at the board of K trade,

Entries,

British

v ap-

n this

to the ho re-

bt its

itions,

nd the

ler the

lanta-

ought,

d that

fithery

d had

two of aniards redient

gation ere ‡.

ustom-

laws of

ded to

for a

. But

free

15, Geo. 3.

PART III. trade, and an additional instruction upon that head was given to the governor, by 2728, to Stat. which he was commanded, not upon any pretence whatfoever, to allow any exclusive possession to be taken, as private property, of any lands, rivers, or islands in the northern parts, between Bonavista and Point Riche; taking special care that such ships as reforted to that part, should chuse their stations as they arrived, and should take up, and occupy, subject to the governor's controul, fuch space only of beach as was proportioned to the number of their boats, conformable to Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3 *.

> This provision was with a design of preferving peace between the fishermen of the two nations. But the exclusive property which some persons claimed in stages, flakes, and beach, was a question that applied to the whole of the island; and had become of a magnitude to call for some discussion and adjustment. The board of trade thought proper to confult Mr. Yorke, then attorney general, upon

this

P

v

g

If

ez

ez

ΡI

th

of

up

an

cic

ho

up

the

fid

al

pe

gre

tio

at do

fio

^{* 6}th of May 1765. Entries, H. 435.

on any colusive operty, ne norl Point h ships chuse should to the only of a numco Stat.

efign of fhermen xclusive imed in question is island; to call at. The consult al, upon

135• this this point. They proposed to him two PART III. questions; first, Whether exclusive pro-From A. D. perty in any part of Newfoundland can 1728, to Stat. be acquired under colour of any pro-15, Geo. 3. vision of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3, without a Justices appoint grant or patent from the crown? fecondly, ed. If any part of that act does warrant fuch exclusive property, what is the nature and extent of it? Can it be acquired for the purposes of cultivation, and settlement of the land, or is it confined to the purposes of fishing; and in what manner, and upon what principles, and by whom are any disputes arising thereupon to be decided?

By the answer to these queries, it was hoped to obtain some clear judgment upon these points, for the direction of the governors; who had sometimes considered this as real, sometimes as personal property, at other times as no property at all; and were involved in great difficulties, and exposed to vexatious suits for what they had done at Newsoundland, in relation to this doubtful fort of occupation and possession. But I do not find that these questions are suited to the suits of t

K 2 tions;

From A. D. 1728, to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

PART III. tions were resolved by the attorney-general, or that the board pressed him for any answer to them *. So that these points remained for examination in aftertimes.

> Mr. Palliser carried into execution upon the coast of Labrador (which by proclamation, the 7th of October 1763, had been separated from Canada, and annexed to the government of Newfoundland) that plan of a free fishery, to be carried on by ships from Great Britain, which was practifed at Newfoundland, and which he had shewn himself so determined to maintain upon its original principles. In order to accomplish this he had contest with exclusive property. Several persons claimed on that coast a property in fishingposts and settlements; some under grants from the French governors of Canada; some from General Murray. These he broke in upon, and withal he treated the American subjects of Great Britain, who were concerned in some of these settlements, as excluded from this fishery, by Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. which statute he held to apply

to

th

un

ed

 \mathbf{T}_{0} for

the

to

wh

or

trac

to

that

& I

fhip

gard

upo

topi

folio

fron

the

nio

vali not

^{* 29}th of March 1766. Entries, H. 461.

genem for thefe after-

on upy pro-, had nexed dland) carried which l, and erminaciples. contest persons fishinggrants a: some roke in merican

ents, as at. 10& to apply 51.

re con-

to Labrador, now it was brought within PART III. the government of Newfoundland, and From A. D. under the authority thereof he contest-1728, to State ed the private rights fet up on that coast. To giv. offect to these principles, he made fome rules and regulations for carrying on the fishery in those parts.

These novelties caused many complaints to be brought before the board of trade, which led to very long enquiry for three or four years, at different times.

Upon these questions, the board of trade took some measures; with regard to the Americans, they were of opinion that it was not the defign of the Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. to exclude from the fishery ships fitted out from America. With regard to the other points which turned upon confiderations of property and legal topics, they referred to the attorney and folicitor general, some cases of grants from French governors. Upon view of these cases, the law officers were of opinion, that these could not be allowed as valid in any judicial enquiry, and ought not to stand in the way of any rules, or K 3

From A. D. of that coast *.

1728. to Stat. 15, Geo. 3.

Some time after, it appeared to the board, that the forcing of these rules and regulations, in order to throw open the fishery there to adventurers from Great Britain, was not a wife policy. They were calculated only for a cod, or whale fishery, whereas the seal fishery, which was most pursued here, was a sedentary fishery, and nceded the encouragement of exclusive property, to support the expence of the adventure. They therefore, on the 24th of June 1772, recommended to his majesty that the coast of Labradore should be re-annexed to the government of Quebec +. This would certainly put an end to the disquietude under which persons laboured, who had private property there, which they saw exposed to the operation of Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. This, however, does not feem to have been the reason for the board recommending such measure; for being called upon to reconfider their opinion as to the re-annexing

of

me

no

div

pe

it :

tha

un

nac

tre

he

tio

Ac

the

ne

tor

the

go

we

ple

fou

fin

cal

a& fro

^{*} Ent. H. 470. 500.

[†] Ent. I. 229.

nment

to the rules open Great y were fishery, s most y, and clusive of the e 24th is mashould of Quean end perfons y there, peration

, how-

en the

g fuch

recon-

nexing

of the coast of Labradore to the govern. PART III. ment of Quebec; they faid, that it was From A.D. not in consideration of the loss which in- 1728, to Stat. dividuals would sustain, if private property was diffurbed, but they faid, when it appeared to them that a great part of that coast was claimed as private property, under grants from the governors of Canada; and that his majesty was bound by treaty to admit those claims; they thought he could not in justice enforce regulations that were subversive of those rights*. According to the principle here laid down, the Quebec all Stat. 14, Geo. 3, c. 83, annexed to that government all fuch territories, islands, and countries as had, fince the 10th February 1763, been part of the government of Newfoundland, and they were so to continue during his majesty's pleasure +.

The last measure taken respecting Newfoundland, during this period, was passing Stat. 15, Geo. 3, c. 31, commonly called in the island, Sir Hugh Pallifer's Stat. 15, Geo. act; it being supposed to have originated 3 from the advice and assistance, princi-

K 4

pally

of

^{*} Entries, I, pa. 249. + Sect. 1.

15, Geo. 3.

PART III. pally, of that gentleman. The defign of this act was to favour, and keep 1728, to Stat. alive, the principle of a ship-fishery carried on from England: one of the regulations of it, was to enforce the payment of wages, another to secure the return of seamen, and fisherman to this country; the provisions of it are all enforced by a special penalty, the want of which in Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. had been so often lamented.

> The nature of the provisions of this act, and the rigour with which it was easy to enforce them, contributed to make this law very unpopular in the island; and after all the alterations that had been made, without the aid of parliament, fince Stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3. none was fo ill received as this; but, being an act of the legislature, it was submitted to with filent discontent. When persons concerned in this trade complain of the innovations made of late years in the trade of Newfoundland, and express a wish to be put on the footing of Stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3, they mean, that they wish to be relieved from this act of parliament;

keep
y carne repayre the
o this

of this it was make

all en-

int of

d been to, fince ill reof the filent ned in

Newto be

wish parliament; ment; and they have, many of them, PART III. no scruple to say, that since Sir Hugh From A. D. Pallifer's act, it is with the greatest 1728, to brat, difficulty that merchants can carry on the fishery with profit to themselves.

The regulations made by this act were very important. It was now declared, that the privilege of drying fith on the shores of Newfoundland, should be enjoyed only by his majesty's subjects arriving at Newfoundland from Great Britain, or one of the British dominions in Europe; which settled the question that had been raised in favour of the colonists. This act gave several bounties for encouraging industry in the take of fish. It provided for fecuring the return of the feamen to Europe; by empowering the master to detain, out of their wages, forty shillings for paying their passige home; and obliging him to fee his men put on board passage-vessels. It forbad masters to suffer seamen to take up more than half their wages in articles of tupply; and obliged them to pay the other half in cash, or good bills on England or Ireland. It gave to the seamen a lien on the the fish, and oil for their wages; and, to fecure the execution of this act, penalties were annexed to the various provisions, and a jurisdiction given to the court of session, and vice-admiralty to enforce those penaltics.

PART IV.

Import of live Stock,&c.—Representation on a Bill brought in by the Western Merchants—Three Acts passed—Complaints about Courts—Review of the Courts at Newsoundland—Fishing Admirals—Surrogates—The Governor holds a Court—Courts of Vice-Admiralty and Sessions—The Governors cease to hold Courts—Court of Common Pleas instituted—Complaints against it—Representation—And Act passed for a Court of Civil Jurisdiction.

DURING the last five or fix years that the board of trade continued in existence, there appears nothing of importance upon the books respecting this trade and fishery. That board was abolished in 1782. It was not till June 1784, that a committee of council was appointed by his majesty for matters of trade and plantations.

In

ART

l, to nalovi-

ourt

1

n

b

PART IV. From Stat. 15. D. 1793.

In this interval, the war had determined, and the independence of the United Geo. 3, to A. States of America had produced, a new position of affairs in that part of the world, by which Newfoundland was affected, as well as the other parts of his majesty's territories in America. One of the first questions that was occasioned by this revolution was, the supply of provisions for Newoundland and the fishery. These had before the war, come in a great measure from the Colonies that were now feparated; and before the new fituation of things was quite understood, this supply, it was thought, might still be occasionally permitted, and, in a case of distress, had actually been reforted to. The western merchants took alarm at the appearance of an intercourse being allowed between the United States and their fishery; they presented memorials to have a stop put to it; they alledged the place might be supplied from Great Britain or Canada. The allegations on both fides, of those who argued for a fupply, under certain limitations, from the United States, and of those who were wholly against this intercourse, led to long examination of witnesses, and various confiderations of policy, before the lords of

the

Import of live Stock, &c.

terited new rld, fty's first evofor had fure ıratings was mitially ant. iteriited nted they rom ions or a the were ong

con-

s of

the

the committee *. This ended in the com- PART IV. mittee resolving, in January 1785, to re-From Stat. 15, commend to his majesty, that a permission Geo. 3, to A. should be given to import bread, flour, and live stock, in British bottoms, which ships should clear out from the king's dominions in Europe, with a licence from the commissioners of the customs, which should be in force for feven months. As this licence was to be for feven months, and the temporary act for regulating the intercourse with the United States would expire in less time, it was suggested by the attorney and folicitor general, whether it might not be better to pass a special act for this purpose . The committee accordingly recommended to his majesty, that a bill to that effect should be proposedin parliament, but that it should be in force for that feafon only !. Such an act was accordingly passed; namely, stat. 26 Geo. 3. c.1. The same question was revived the following year; when it was confidered whether the act should be renewed. Examinations in like manner were had; in which the merchants declared, they were of the same opinion as they had been last

^{* 1785,} January 14, 17, 20, 24, 28.

^{† 1785,} January 29, 31. ‡ 1785, Feb. 5th. year;

From Stat. 15. D. 1793.

PART IV. year; but that they had rather the bill of last year should be renewed, than the trade Geo. 3, to A. between Newfoundland and the United States should be laid intirely open*. The committee came to the resolution, that the act should be renewed +.

Representation on a Bill brought in by the Western Merchants.

In the mean time, the encouragement of the fishery had come under the confideration of the committee-A bill had been brought into the house of commons at the instance of the western merclants; in this bill it was intended to make feveral alterations in the law of Newfoundland: the principal points of which were, to give the present possessors a permanent interest in their lands, and to repeal some material regulations of stat. 15 Geo. 3. which the merchants had always disliked.

On 9th December 1785, his majesty was pleased to refer the matter of this bill to the committee for them to confider it, and to report their opinion thereon. This bill was read at the board on the 14th of January 1786, and every provision of it was separately discussed. The subject of ſe

n

re

is

h

fa

ir

i

n a

^{* 1785,} Dec. 7, 9, 12, 13-1736, Jan. 10.11.

⁺ January 14,

oill of trade nited The at the

ent of iderabeen at the s; in everal

land; e, to nt infome so. 3.

liked.

y was
ill to
t, and
is bill
th of
of it

II.

the

the fishery was under consideration for PART IV. feveral weeks *. At length the committee From State 15 made a report on the intended bill. This Geo. 3, to A. report contains their opinion upon most of the points relating to Newfoundland, and is therefore well deferving of notice. It has been laid before the house of commons. and is now in print. The report was unfavourable to the bill, which was accordingly laid aside +. However, another was introduced, and passed into a law, and is stat. 26 Geo. 3. c. 26. This act continued the bounties given by stat. 15 Geo. 3. and contributed to render more complete the plan begun by that statute, for preventing the feamen and fishermen withdrawing themselves from this country, either by staying at Newfoundland, or deferting to other places.

In the year 1788, the intercourse between the United States and Newfoundland was again agitated; and upon the strong representations of the Quebec merchants, the committee were of opinion for proposing a bill to parliament, to prevent encirely the supply of bread, slear, and live stock, from the

^{* 1786,} January 16, 17, 18, 25, 30—Feb. 1. 3. 7, 10, 14—March 11. † 1786, March 17. United

PART IV. United States; but, at the instance of the western merchants, this intention was Goo. 3, to A. dropt *. The following year the mode of occasional supply was continued, at the desire of the western merchants, and so it has gone on ever since by authority of stat. 28 Geo. 3. c. 6. s. 13.

Two acts pass-

In this and the following fessions two acts of parliament were passed respecting Newfoundland. By stat. 28 Geo. 3. c. 35. his majesty was enabled to make some regulations at Newfoundland, to prevent inconveniencies that might arise from the competition of the English and the French in the fishery. By stat. 29 Geo. 3. c. 53. it is declared, that fish, not caught by subjects of Great Britain going from the British dominions in Europe, may not be landed or dried at Newfoundland. This last act was occasioned by the people of Bermuda having engaged in the fishery, and felling their fish to those who had a clear right to dry and cure on the island; by this provifion the defign of stat. 15 Geo. 2. c. 31. in confining the fishery to ships going from Europe, was fully secured.

A new

up in and d the g medy we l have provi this 1 cause and c the p the p a me of a f comr old e titled time and t maki court gible had land.

T

were

time

^{* 1788,} Feb. 9-March 26-April 3.

fthe was le of the so it y of acts Tew-. his gulaconcomh in

nded t act muda lling it to rovi-

it is

iects

ritifh.

ı. in from

new

A new subject of complaint had grown PART IV. up in Newfoundland—this was the hearing From Stat. 15. and determining of civil causes. Among all Geo. 3, to A. the grievances, and the expedients for re- Complaints medying them, during the tract of time we have gone through, there feems to have been no folicitude or attempt to provide a court of civil jurisdiction. While this place continued merely a fishery, the causes of acton between parties were simple and of less magnitude; but of late years the population had encreased, and among the persons resident there were dealings of a mercantile nature to a great extent, and of a fort to need a judicature, that would command more confidence than any of the old establishments had been thought entitled to. There arose therefore, from time to tu..., discontents upon this head, and these led to measures that ended in making an intire new establishment of a court. To make this subject me intelligible, we should look back to the courts that had hitherto been known at Newfoundland, the nature and jurisdiction of which were brought under confideration at this time.

The first regulation that looked at all Review of the like foundland. L

Geo. 3. to A. D. 1793.

PART IV. like a court, was the authority given by From Stat. 15, stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3. c. 25. f. 15. to the fishing admirals, to hear and determine controversies and differences between the masters of fishing ships, and the inhabitants, or any bye boat-keeper, concerning the right and property of fishing rooms, stages, flakes, or any other buildings or conveniency for fishing or curing fish; and if either party thought himself aggrieved, he might appeal to the commander of any of the king's ships belonging to the convoy. This was a civil judicature of a limited fort—the adventurers or merchants, it should feem, were not liable to it; it was confined also in its object; debts still remained without any mode of recovery, as well as all other personal wrongs of a civil nature.

Diffiling Admitaisl

Another jurisdiction was given to the fishing admirals by this act: by sect. 14 they were to fee the rules and orders contained in that act concerning the regulation of the fishery duly put in execution; and this was given them, as the act expresses it, to preserve peace and good government among the SEAMEN and FISHERMEN, as well in their respective harbours, as on the shore. This was a fort of police invested in them, which

wh bo Bu 29 tha and der hav was eve act to 1 me and tur 1001 the to (Aitu tion

> ther trou beg deal

the

bye.

en by to the ermine en the nhabierning rooms, ings or fh; and rieved, of any convoy. limited fhould. onfined d withll as all

to the . 14 they ontained ation of and this effes it, nt among zvell in ore. This n them, which

ature.

which might be confidered as partaking PART IV. both of a civil and criminal authority. But this also, like the former, was limited Geo. 3. to A as to the persons; no authority was given that could be exercised over the merchants and adventurers, who feem to be confidered by this act as persons who might have right done them; but against whom it was not necessary to do any justice whatfoever—for, by the rules and orders of this act, the fishing admirals would be obliged to fee they had ships-room; and their feamen and fishermen would be kept quiet and under controul; but if these adventurers had taken possession of any fishing rooms, stages, flakes, or other conveniency for the fishery, the admirals had no jurisdiction to call them to account, and to make restitution to the right owner, their jurisdiction in that particular being confined to the masters of fishing ships, inhabitants, and bye boat-keepers.

The merchants and adventurers being therefore subjected by this act to no controul or authority whatfoever, when they begun to settle, and to have mercantile dealings, to a great amount, they had no-

own

ſi

tl

h

O

h

O

11

From Stat. 15 D. 1793.

PART IV. thing to do but to take the law into their own hands; and having possessed them-Geo. 3, to A. selves of plantations or fish, or any thing else, in payment of debts, real or pretended, there subsisted, under this act, no power whatfoever to call them to account; and it was, no doubt, for this reason, that the merchants have so constantly adhered to the support of this act, declaring that a free fishery, conducted under the policy of this act, was all they wanted, and complaining that every regulation made fince that act has invariably operated to injure the trade and fishery. It was indeed the policy of this country to support a free fishery there, for ships going from hence. and to prevent settlement. So far the views of the government and the interest of the merchants concurred; but the application of this principle had the effect of leaving the island to the mercy of the adventurers, who found it their interest at length even to promote settlement to a certain degree; contrary to their own declarations, and to the policy of stat. 10 & 11 Will. 3.; for no part of which they feem to have had any value, but the feeble judicature and police it gave the island; in consequence of which, they saw the whole

to their themy thing retendact, no count; n, that dhered g that a olicy of d coinle fince injure indeed tt a free hence. far the interest the apeffect of the adterest at nt to a own det. 10 & ch they e feeble

island:

saw the

whole

whole fishery abandoned to their fole will PART IV. and pleasure.

From Stat. 15, Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793.

These observations upon the incomplete form of this judicature and police, fuggest themselves upon the bare reading of the act; but the experience of the manner in which it was executed, shewed all this in a more aggravated appearance. It has been too often repeated in the course of this historical enquiry to need repetition here, that the admirals were the fervants of the merchants, inafmuch as they werethe masters of some of their ships; that in many cases, therefore, justice was not to be expected from them; that is, in cases where their owners were concerned. In many others, where their owners or themselves were not concerned, there was always a partiality towards the description and class of persons with which they were connected; and a poor planter, or inhabitant, (who was confidered as little better than a law-breaker in being such) had but small chance of justice, in opposition to any great west-country merchant. This bias must have been a strong impediment to the equal administration of justice in the hands of the fishing admirals. Besides this which L₃

th

th

w

fh

ac

W

ki

m da

aj

lo

th

er

C

di

m

no

ſŧε

lo

W

pe

From Stat. 15 D. 1793.

PARTIII. which arose from their employment and connection, there was another disqualifica-Geo. 3, to A, tion, that was to be corrected by no integrity or fairness what soever. It should seem, that persons, educated as masters of merchant ships, could not in general possess that discrimination and discernment, which was necessary for determining right and property, even in fishing stages and flakes.

> Such being the judicature established by the statute of King William, and such the hands in which it was lodged, we have found, that it was executed fully as ill as could from the nature of it be expected. We find that the admirals were most of their time out on the fishery; that, when in harbour, they were still employed about curing of their fish, and the other parts of their business: that the commanders of the king's ships were obliged to summon, enjoin, and enforce them to hold courts; that discovering the sluggishness of the admirals, they were under the necessity of taking liberties not given by the statute; that, being only a court of appeal, they were obliged to erect themselves into an original court. This they did by degrees, and with a fort of deference to the provisions of the

t and lificaintefeem, mers that h was pros.

ed by

ch the have ill as cted. of of when about rts of of the 1, enurts: f the ity of tute; were origi-, and ons of

the

the act of parliament. At first they got PART IV. the admirals to fit with them; and I have From Stat. 15 feen many judgments and proceedings to D. 1793. which the commander of some of the king's ships has first subscribed his name, and the admirals have added theirs. It is not to be wondered, that the commanders of the king's ships, with their superior endowments, should gradually obtain an ascendancy; and having thus blended their appellate jurisdiction with the original one lodged in the admirals, should at length wholly dispense with their attendance of the fishing admirals (who would be glad enough to be excused), and so in time succeed to a complete original exercise of judicial authority in the place of the admirals.

So indeed it happened. But there were not wanting occasions, when the admirals awaked from their lethargy, and shewed a steadiness in afferting the dormant powers lodged in them by the statute. These were when the adventurers and merchants perceived the government at home were making any attempt to introduce a better system of law and order into Newfoundland. Accordingly, we have seen, that

From Stat. 15, Geo. 3. to A. D. 1793.

PART III. upon the appointment of a civil governor and justices, in the year 1729, the admirals bestirred themselves; and, from the impulse which the competition inspired for the moment, they actually took upon them all the authority they possessed under the They even went further, and statute. claimed a criminal as well as a civil judicature; and proceeded to iffue warrants, and do acts which belong to justices of the peace. In these usurpations they were supported by the western merchants, whose language it was to represent the provisions of stat, 10 and 11 Will. 3. as competent to the complete government of the island in all matters, both civil and criminal.

> But with all this support, so limited a power, lodged in such feeble hands, could not fustain the contest; and the admirals foon fell back into the inactivity, neglect, and contempt, where they had before flumbered. As they funk, the commanders of the king's ships rose into importance; the statute of William grew to be looked upon as a dead letter; and the administration of justice, in all the points there conferred on the admirals, was expected from nobody but the commanders

of

m

th

P

m

ra

di

uí

m

po

pe aı

is

q

b

fp

V

C

ai

p

th

of the king's ships, when they came to the PART IV.

From Stat. 15, Geo. 3, to A, D. 1793.

Although the hearing of certain matters, by way of appeal, was given to the commanders by the statute, yet the hearing of them originally was not authorized. The possession of the former gave a colour for assuming the latter; and crude as this may feem, it was, perhaps, as well warranted as some of the instances of jurisdiction now exercised, and from long usage allowed to the first courts in West minster-hall. When the captains were in possession of this, they proceeded, as happens mostly in the exercise of power and authority; they found in that place, as it is elsewhere, that all judges have the quality which is invariably supposed to belong to the best, that of enlarging the fphere of their cognizance *: and we find very foon, that the captains of ships took cognizance of debts contracted; and held courts, in which they enquired of, heard, and determined all possible causes of complaints; and with no other lights than those furnished by the statute of William.

the

ernor
nirals
ind for
them

and

judirants, of the were whose isions ent to

nd in

ted a could nirals glect, before nand-to be ad-

points s exinders

of

Poni judicis est ampliare jurisdictionem.

ti

h

r

v

m

01

W

fu

ti

T

ri

pı

P

PART IV. the instructions from the governor, and Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793,

From Stat. 15, the suggestions of their own good sense; paying always a due regard to the customs and usages of the country. They did every thing, that the fishing admirals might do, and every thing the admirals had at different times pretended to have a right to do. From their fitutation, and the support they received from the governor, they were enabled to maintain the jurisdiction they had assumed. The governor conferred on them the title of furrogates, an idea taken from the admiralty-law; to which, and which alone the naval governors were in the habit of looking, and under which it had long been a notion, that the fishery, as an admiralty concern, ought to be regulated. A furrogate is well known in Newfoundland, as legally deputed by the governor, to act as his deputy. Under this character the authority of the governor was exercifed very beneficially. The time of furrogating was looked forward to as a feafon when all wrongs were to be redreffed against all oppressors; and this naval judicature was flown to by the poor inhabitants and planters, as the only re-

fuge they had from the west country mer-

chants,

Surrogates.

, and

ense :

ftoms

y did

nirals

nirals

have

, and

over-

n the

e go-

le of

admi-

e the

look-

ano-

con-

Surro-

lland.

or, to

narac-

as ex-

ne of

as a

e re-

this

poor

ly re-

merhants, chants, who were always their creditors, PART IV. and were generally regarded as their op- From Stat. 15, presfors.

Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793.

While the furrogates in the different parts of the island were administering justice in this manner, the governor had also his court at St. Johns'; and, it is easy to The governor believe, that every thing which the fur-holds a court. rogates permitted to themselves, the governor thought himself equally entitled to do and command. Every matter, civil, and criminal, used to be heard, and demined in open court before the governor. Where no special direction was pointed out by law, a person in that situation was to be commended for striking out fuch a course as the exigency of the sitution, and the good of the place required. This defire of doing good fometimes carried the governors further than strict legal propriety could warrant. They used to prefide in the sessions of justices, although it was from their authority that the commission of the justices issued. It would be endless and unnecessary to enter into the instances of irregularity that must follow, when judicatures were inflituted in fuch a place as this,

fr

tl

e

C

th

fe

th

Ca

u

li

fh

C

O

th

p

e

0

n

le

PART IV. by persons who had nothing for their guide but the rectitude of their intentions, Geo. 3. to A. and a very honourable disposition.

Courts of viceadmiralty and fession.

In the year 1765, a custom-house being established at St. John's, a court of viceadmiralty, (the court of revenue in the plantations) was placed there. This court, in the absence of the governor, during the winter, had entertained complaints in other matters than those peculiarly belonging to it. In this it only followed the example of the court of sessions, where the justices had allowed the hearing of matters of debt, and other subjects of difference of a civil nature. It was in consequence of this usage, that the parliament afterwards conferred on the court of of vice-admiralty, and the fession, a jurisdiction of a civil nature. By Stat. 15. Geo. 3, c. 32. they have authority to determine disputes concerning the wages of feamen and fishermen, and the offences committed by their hirers and employers against that act. This jurifdiction was taken from the court of vice-admiralty, by Stat. 26, Geo. 3, c. 26, owing to the unfavourable impressions that had been

been made respecting the practice which PART IV. heir had prevailed in that court ons,

From Stat. 150 Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793.

Although the parliament took away from the vice-admiralty court the authority vested in it by law, it still continued to exercise that which no law had conferred on it; and both that court and the fessions were resorted to in the abfence of the governor and furrogates, for the administration of justice in all civil cases whatsoever. Justice administered under fuch circumstances could have but little of the authority and effect, which should attend upon the sentence of a court. There was no doubt in the minds of any, above the very lowest class, but the whole of this judicature was an usurpation: it was, therefore, more frequently employed as an engine of authority, to obtain that by a course of law, which could not, perhaps, be attained by open violence, than as the means of protecting the weak against the powerful. A merchant rather chose to have the affistance of the court of fession or admiralty, to attach and feize the effects of his debtor, than incur the odium of taking them with force. The appearance of a legal course was preferable

eing , rice-

the ourt. ring ts in bewed

here g of difconarliairt of urif-

15, dees of nces pyers Was

alty, to to had been

fel

ne

po

rei ed

go

all

as

cal

tio

tic

CO

go

die

for

me

an

th

br.

for

pr

 E_{2}

PART IV. rerable. But should a wealthy merchant From Stat. 16 D. 1793.

become defendant in one of these courts, 600.3, to A. it was not fo fure that he would approve the same legal course, or yield the same obedience to a fentence. He, as well as the court knew, there was no legal authority to compel; and it was a question of prudence only, whether such a defendant would submit quietly to their order. If the court happened to have in it persons who acted with vigour, and had character and influence sufficient to cause its decrees to be duely executed; it would, in fuch case, be but a bad prospect for a merchan to look for redress by an action, to be brought in England against a man who, perhaps, never might make a visit there. Such confiderations might operate with the merchants to obey these courts, even when they decided against them. Besides, a merchant might think it for his advantage to yield, in one instance, to a court, which in fo many others he found useful; he being more frequently plaintiff than defendant.

> It was in this manner, by a fort of convention, upon views partly private, partly

partly public, with a defign fometimes FART IV. felfish, often generally beneficial, but From Stat. 15, never without the concurrence and support of the majority of those most interested, was a judicature gradually confered on these two courts, which with the governor, and the surrogates, possessed all the judicature in the island, civil as well as criminal.

But a time was coming, when a judi-cature, that stood on so weak a foundation, was to be shaken. Though the justices, and the judge of the admiralty court might never come to England, the governor and his furrogates necessarily did. In the time of governor Edwards, fome persons, discontented with a judgement made by him in court, at St. Johns', and carried into execution by the sheriff there, meant to redress themselves by bringing an action against the governor for a trespass in so depriving them of their property. This was to have been tried at Exeter, but it was made up before the case was gone through to the jury.

The governor got well quit of this business, and he proceeded, during the remainder

fame
Il as
auflion
efenr orin it

had

hant

urts.

rove

ould, for a tion, man visit erate urts.

r his
to a
ound
intiff

t of vate, artly From Stat. 15, Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793.

The governors cease to hold courts.

PART IV., remainder of his time, to hear causes in person, without the least doubt or difficulty, as his predecessors had before done. But the minds of men were changed upon this subject; and his succeffor Admiral Campbell, 1782, was advifed not to take upon him to fit in court, as his predecessors had done, nor to determine any causes whatsoever. He substituted in the room of this, a mode which was certainly without exception; and which, in a country like that, could not fail of having a very useful, and very extensive effect. The petitions which used to be brought to the governor in great numbers, upon all forts of questions and fubjects, were still received as before; but instead of holding a court, and making decisions, which were to be enforced by the sheriff, he directed his secretary to hear the complainant, and if necessary, the party, against whom the complaint was made, and thereupon to write at the bottom of the petition the governor's opinion, and give such advice, as if followed, would have the effect of complete justice. Advice and direction given from fuch authority was most usually follow-

of Ćŧ

er

in

fo th an all an

en be m

ab

fio cu fti! it cu As

an fpi pla thi

to

aufes

t or

· be-

were

s fucadvis-

court.

o de-

e fub-

which

and

d not

cy ex-

used

great

s and

; but aking ed by

ry to

effary, plaint

at the 's opi-

owed.

e jus-

from -ollow

ed,

ed; and the administration of justice was, PART IV. in a great degree, attained in this mode From Stat. 15, of application, without any course of pro. Geo. 3, to A. cess, as in a regular and open court.

However, in many cases, this method was not acceptable; and many more persons began, after this time, to recur to the courts of session, and vice-admiralty; and these two courts, as they were open all the winter, presented a more useful, and certain course of redress, than the above mode of petition. These two courts encreased very much in business from the beginning of Admiral Campbell's government.

But there two courts derived this accelfion of business from the necessity of circumstances merely; their authority was
still as feeble as before, and the exercise of
it depended upon the like precarious circumstances, for being carried into effect.
As the population of St. John's encreased,
and as the light of later times, which
spreads every where, had reached that
place, it became necessary to have something more than opinion and sufferance
to found a judicial authority upon. When

From Stat. 150 D. 1739.

Court of com-

PART IV. Admiral Milbanke was to fet out to his government, in the summer of 1789, he was Geo 1 to A. strongly advised by his secretary, Mr. Graham, (who had been fecretary to the mon pleas infti- three preceding governors) to get fomething of a court established, that might stand on unquestionable authority; and the governor's commission being searched for this purpose, it was found that he had full power to appoint judges, and in cases necessary, justices of over and terminer, &c. It was suggested to him, that judges, contrasted as the word there seemed to be with justices of over and terminer, ought to be confidered as meaning fomething different from fuch justices; and that being in a popular, untechnical fense, usually applied to those who preside in the three courts in Westminster-hall, it had grown in the minds of unprofessional men to fignify more especially judges in civil matters; that it therefore feemed, the governor, by these words, had authority to institute a court of civil jurisdiction; and he was accoringly advised to institute a court of common pleas to proceed by a jury in the manner of a court of common law in this kingdom.

s go e was Mr o the omenight and ched e had cafes Er. conwith to be ferent in a pplithree rown en to civil e goity to and ute a jury

This

n law

This opinion upon the wording of the PART IV. commission, was urged not to be a strain- From Stat. 15, ed exposition, to obtain totidem verbis, an Geo. 3, to A. authority which perhaps might not have D. 1793. been intended to be given; but to be a Justices apnecessary one, and such alone, as could pointed. be drawn from the words. But those who have read the foregoing history, of the first granting to the governor the authority of appointing commissioners of over and terminer; will be fatisfied, when he reads the fame words in the first commission granted for that purpose, that they were defigned to convey nothing more than that fimple authority. One may be a little furprised how a power of appointing commissioners of over and terminer should be penned so as to stand judges, and in cases necessary justices of over and terminer. But it appears that in commissions to West India, and other governors, where it was meant to convey the power of appointing standing judges, as well as occasional justices, these words are to be found, placed in this manner; and in the way precedents are followed, these words were copied, where it was meant to appoint only justices of over and terminer, and those occafionally.

M 2

The

PART IV.

From Stat. 15, Gco. 3, to A. D. 1793.

Complaints against it.

The governor's authority, whatever it might be, was actually carried into effect, by an appointment of a court of common pleas, and judges, in the summer 1789. This court of common pleas transacted business during the following winter; but the western merchants preferred very heavy complaints against the proceedings of this court; what they alledge against it may be seen shortly stated in the representation afterwards made by the committee of trade, and now printed by order of the House of Commons. Their great objection, which they do not state, but which I will venture to do for them is this; that they now saw a court established (as they believed) upon good authority, with which, they could not trifle, as they had been used to do with the feeble judicatures before-mentioned; those inefficient courts they preferred, because they could make use of them when they needed their affistance, and could intimidate the justices, and obstruct their proceedings, whenever they themselves were to be the objects of animadversion. They had been in the habit of seeing this species of weakness and anarchy ever fince Newfoundland was frequented, from father to fon;

it

th

al

be

pr

at

to

th

po

of

Oy

of

pr cd

St

fif.

fo

th

m

po

the

fro

ch

po

cla

it was favourable to their old impressions, PART IV. that Newfoundland was theirs, and that From Stat. 15 all the planters and inhabitants were to Goo. 3, to A, be spoiled and devoured at their pleafure; in support of this, they had opposed, as we have feen, every attempt at introducing order and government into that place. It was in this spirit, that they questioned the king's right to appoint a civil governor, to appoint justices of the peace, to appoint commissioners of oyer and terminer; that they complained of the custom-house, and even talked of presenting it as a nuisance, because erected on ship's room; that they treated Stat. 15, Geo. 3, as destructive to the fishery, because it compels the payment of fervants' wages; and that they brought forward a bill in 1785, in order to expose the servants once more to the will of their masters, as to the payment of their wages.

These clamours were backed with the popular representation, that the fishery should be free, and that a fishery carried on from this country, as the western merchants carried it on, was the old and true policy for Newfoundland. But their claims to a free fishery seem to be these;

namely.

heavy f this may tation ee of

ver it

ffect.

nmon

1789.

lacted

; but

of the biecnich I that they with v had

idicaicient could their

juflings, e the been weak-

ound-

fon; it

by

yea

jeć

in '

to inf

COL

179

bei

ne

yea

wa

of

diff Th

me

to

mi

PART IV. namely, to be free of all inspection from From Stat. 15, government; no justices, no courts, no cusGeo. 3, to A. tom-house. This is what they mean, when they wish all restraints to be taken off the fishery, so as they may carry it on upon the footing of stat. 10 and 11 Will. 3.

The pretences urged by the merchants against the court were seen through by his majesty's servants; but it appearing to the law-officers, that the governor had not authority under the words of his commission before observed upon, to institute that, or any other court, for civil causes; and it appearing to the committee of council for trade, that a court of civil jurisdiction ought to be established there, they recommended to his majesty to appoint or to authorise the governor, by proper words, to appoint one; and this court, they recommended, should proceed in a summary The opinion of the board on this matter will be better seen in the representation they made to his majesty, which was laid before the house of commons, and has been printed by their order.

However, no court was then established; and the court of common pleas, instituted by

by the governor, continued, during the PART VI.

year 1790, to proceed as before. The sub-From Stat. 15, 10 cufject was taken up by the committee of trade Geo. 3, to A. D. 1793. when in the year 1791; and a bill was presented Representation. off the to parliament, under their direction, for 'upon instituting a court of the fort they had re-3. commended in the representation made in 1790. This bill passed into a law; and chants being intended as an experiment of a by his new judicature, it was to endure for one An Act passed to the year only. The result of that experiment civil Judication was to propose another bill in the sessions of 1792, for instituting a court somewhat different from that of the preceding bill.

This also was only for a year.

It is now for the confideration of parliament finally to determine what courts are to be established in the island for the administration of justice in suture.

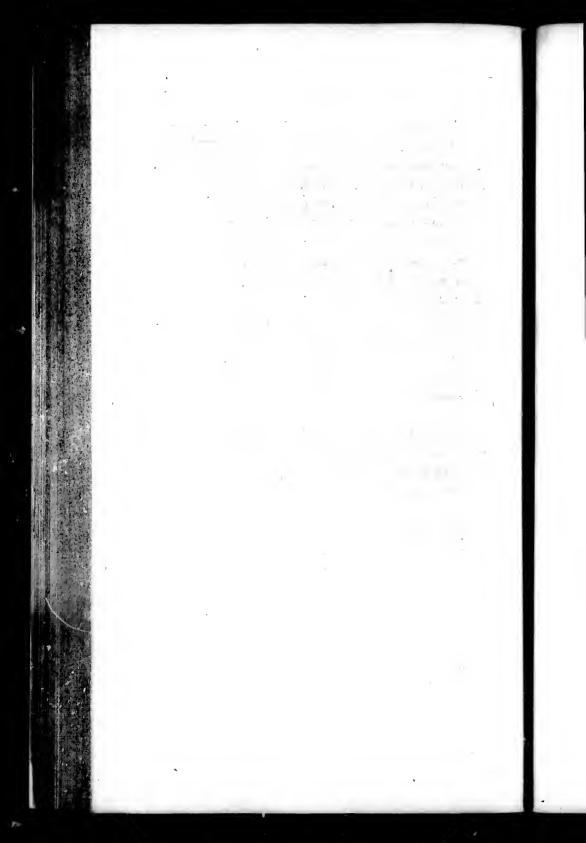
April 1793.

d not comfittute aules; counfdiction recomor to words, ney re-

1 from

nmary
on this
refentath was
s, and

lished; tituted by



APPENDIX:

CONTAINING

The STATUTES relating to

NEWFOUNDLAND.

Si Si Si Si Si

CONTENTS.

STAT. 10 & 11 Gul. III. Cap. 25. p. i. Stat. 15 Geo. III. Cap. 31. — xvi. Stat. 26 Geo. III. Cap. 26. — liii. Stat. 28 Geo. III. Cap. 35. — lxxxiv. Stat. 29 Geo. III. Cap. 53. — xci. Stat. 31 Geo. III. Cap. 29. — xcix. Stat. 32 Geo. III. Cap. 46. — civ.

APPENDIX.

tra
plo
and
titi
rea
art
bri
effi
tric
iro
mo
rev
and
ad
an

APPENDIX.

10 & 11 Gul. III. Cap. 25.

An act to encourage the Trade to Newfoundland.

THEREAS the trade of and fishing Preamble at Newfoundland is a beneficial trade to this kingdom, not only in the imploying great numbers of seamen and ships, and exporting and confuming great quantities of provisions and manufactures of this realm, whereby many tradefinen and poor artificers are kept at work, but also in bringing into this nation, by returns of the effects of the faid fishery from other countries, great quantities of wine, oil, plate, iron, wool, and fundry other useful commodities, to the increase of his Majesty's revenue, and the encouragement of trade and navigation; be it enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this prefent

King's fubjects to have trac trade to Newfoundland.

fent Parliament affembled, and by the authority of the same, That from henceforth it thall and may be lawful for all his Majesty's subjects residing within this his realm of *England*, or the dominious thereunto belonging, trading or that shall trade to Newfoundland, and the scas, rivers, lakes, creeks, harbours in or about Newfoundland, or any of the islands adjoining or adjacent thereunto, to have, use, and enjoy, the free trade and traffick, and art of merchandize and fishery, to and from Newfoundland, and peaceably to have, use, and enjoy, the freedom of taking bait and fishing in any of the rivers, lakes, creeks, harbours, or roads, in or about Newfoundland, and the faid feas, or any of the islands adjacent thereunto, and liberty to go on shore on any part of Newfoundland, or any of the faid islands, for the curing, falting, drying, and husbanding of their fish, and for making of oil, and to cut down wood and trees there for building and making or repairing of stages, ship-rooms, train-fats, hurdles, ships, boats, and other necessaries for themselves and their servants, seamen, and fishermen, and all other things which may be useful or advantageous to their fishing trade, as fully and freely as at any time heretofore have been used or enjoyed there by any of the subjects of his Majefty's royal predeceffors, without any hindrance, interruption, denial, or disturbance of or from any person or persons whatsoever; and that no alien or stranger whatfoever,

eve En Ber her trac

abd

bou ena from Ma nex any of t of a periof t last

fhor

ann

auth fons of the dest fuch spik ever fall coun his

then

au-

forth Ma-

s his

there-

trade

ivers,

Newvining

, and ad art

from

, use,

it and

rceks,

found-

flands

go on

or any

alting,

nd for

d and

or ren-fats,

staries

amen,

which

their

t any

ijoyed

Ma-

v hin-

bance

hatio-

hatfo-

ever,

ever, (not refiding within the kingdom of No alien to bait or fish in England, dominion of Wales, or town of Newfoundland. Berwick upon Tweed), shall at any time hereafter take any bait, or use any fort of trade or fishing whatsoever in Newfoundland, or in any of the faid islands or places above-mentioned.

2. And for the preserving the said har- No ballast, &c. bours from all annoyances; be it further out of any enacted by the authority aforefaid, That thip into the from and after the twenty-fifth day of March one thousand seven hundred now next coming, no ballast, prest stones, or any thing elfe hurtful to or annoying any of the harbours there, shall be thrown out of any ship or otherwise, by any person or persons whatsoever to the prejudice of any of the faid harbours, but that all fuch bal- but carried on last and other things shall be carried on shore. shore, and be laid where they may do no annoyance.

3. And be it further enacted by the No person to authority aforefaid, That no person or per- frage or cookfons whatsoever shall (at his departure out room, &c. of the faid country, or at any other time) destroy, deface, or do any detriment to any fuch stage or cook room, or to the flakes, fpikes, nails, or any other thing whatfoever thereto belonging, as he or they shall fall into at his or their coming into the faid country, but that he or they shall (during his or their stay there) content him and themselves with such stage or stages only

[A 2]

cre bou

and

the

or f

wit

bee

fucl

and

pof

bou

thei

fhal

with

teror p

folu

(if

foor

or f

com

or t

they

ing

com

his o

aboo

fhall

adm

fuch

then

vera

in,

whic

Stages to be repaired with timber.

as are needful for him or them, and shall also (at his or their departure thence) leave all such his or their stage or stages, without doing, or caufing to be done, any wilful damage to any of them; and that for the repairing of fuch stage or stages as he or they shall so take, during his or their abode there, the fame shall be done with timber fetcht out of the woods there, and not by the ruining, breaking down, demolishing, prejudicing, or anywise injuring the stage or stages of any other person or persons whatsoever.

Every fishing thip firth entering harbour, thalf be admi. ral during that fithing feason, etc.

4. And be it further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That (according to the ancient custom there used) every such fishing ship from England, Wales, or Berwick, or fuch fisherman as shall, from and after the faid twenty-fifth day of March, first enter any harbour or creek in Newfoundland, in behalf of his ship, shall be admiral of the faid harbour or creek during that fishing season, and for that time shall referve to himself only so much beech or flakes, or both, as are needful for the number of fuch boats as he shall there use, with an overplus only for the use of one boat more than he needs, as a privilege for his first coming thither; and that the master of every such second fishing ship, as shall enter any such harbour or creek, shall be vice admiral of such harbour or Next hip rear creek during that fishing season; and that the master of every such fishing ship next coming, as shall enter any such harbour or creek.

Second ship vice admiral.

admiral.

APPENDIX.

creek, shall be rear admiral of such harbour or creek during that fifthing feafon; and that the master of every fishing ship there shall content himself with such beech or flakes, as he shall have necessary use for, without keeping or detaining any more beech or flakes, to the prejudice of any fuch other ship or vessel as shall arrive there; and that fuch person or persons, as are Person pospossessed of several places in several har- sessed of several bours or creeks there, shall make his or places shall make his electheir election of fuch place as he or they tion which to abide in; and shall also, give his resp. within eight an 'ty hours after any af- lution to any ers into fuch place after comes in 48 hours ter-comer or or places shall ach his or their re- after demand. folution touching much his or their election (if the weather will fo foon permit, or fo foon after as the weather will permit) give or fend his or their resolution to such aftercomer or after-comers, touching fuch his or their election of fuch place as he or they shall so chuse to abide in for the fishing feafon, to the end that fuch aftercomer or after-comers may likewise chuse his or their place or places of his or their abode there; and in case any difference In case of difshall arise touching the said matters, the ference, admiadmirals of the respective harbours where tion the place. fuch differences shall arise, or any two of them, shall proportion the place to the several ships in the several harbours they fish in, according to the number of boats which each of the faid ships shall keep.

 $[A_3]$ 5. And

id fhali :) leave withny wilhat for s as he r their ie with re, and vn, denjuring

fon or

he auto the ch fisherwick, d_after b, first wfounde adming that hall reeech or for the ere use; of one ege for

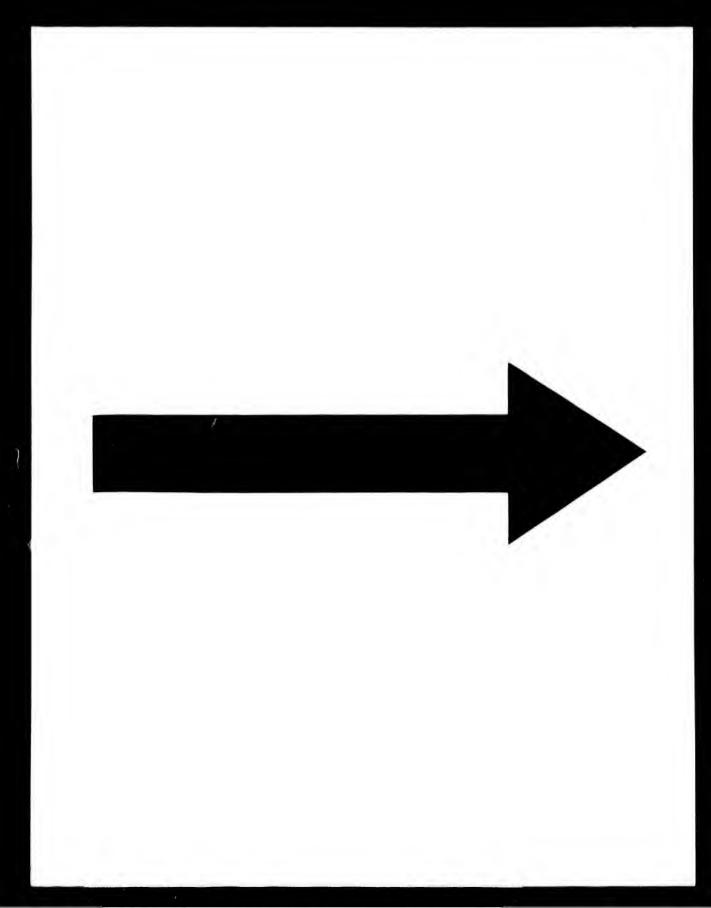
at the

g ship,

creek.

our or d that

p next our or creek,



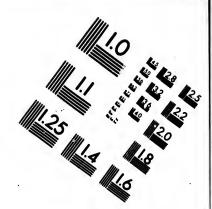
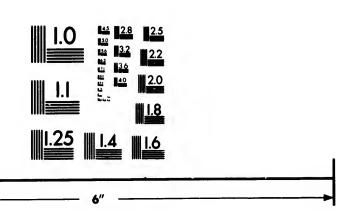


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



STATE OF THE SERVICE OF THE SERVICE

Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

STATE OF THE STATE



APPENDIX.

5. And whereas feveral inhabitants in Newfoundland, and other persons, have, fince the year of our Lord one thousand fix hundred eighty-five, ingrossed and detained in their own hands, and for their own private benefit, feveral stages, cook rooms, beeches, and other places in the faid harbours and creeks, (which before that time belonged to fifthing ships) for taking of bait, and fishing and curing their fish, to the great prejudice of the fishing ships that arrive there in the fishing season, and sometimes to the overthrow of some of their voyages, and to the great discouragement of the traders there; be it further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That all and every fuch person and persons, as since the faid year of our Lord one thousand fix hundred eighty-five, have or hath taken, feized, or detained any fuch stage, cookroom, beech, or other place, for taking bait or fishing, or for the drying, curing, or husbanding of fish, shall, on or before the faid twenty-fifth day of March, relinquish, quit, and leave, to the publick use of the fishing ships arriving there, all and every the faid stages, cook-rooms, beeches, and other places, for taking bait and fishing, and for the dying, curing and hufbanding of fish.

Persons who, fince 1685, have detained any stage, cook room, etc. fhall relinguish the fame, to the publick use of fishing ships,

1

No fisherman or inhabitant of Newfoundland to possess any stage, etc. until all fishing ships be provided, etc.

6. And for the preventing the ingrossing, and detaining, of all fuch stages, cookrooms, beeches, and other places, by any person or persons for the time to come; be

fou wl fai up roc at : on or fift fill ing fhi and wil

be TH

fon M five any ma tra the fin eig qu

use

an

oth

and

fish

ints in have, and fix etained wn prirooms, id harat time ing of fish, to ps that d fomeof their gement enacted all and nce the ind fix taken, cooktaking curing, before relinick use all and

rossing, cookby any come; bé

eeches.

nd fifhnd huf-

be it enacted by the authority aforefaid, That no fisherman or inhabitant in Newfoundland, or any other person or persons whatsoever, shall, at any time after the faid twenty-fifth day of March, feize, take up, or possess any of the stages, cookrooms, beeches, or other places, which, at any time fince the faid year of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty-sive, did or at any time hereafter shall belong to any fishing ship or ships, for taking bait or fishing, or for drying, curing, or husbanding of fish, before the arrival of the fishing ships out of England, Wales, and Berwick, and until all fuch ships shall be provided with stages, cook-rooms, beeches, and other places, for taking bait and fishing, and for drying, curing and husbanding of fish.

7. Provided always, That all fuch per- Provide, fons as fince the twenty-fifth day of March one thousand fix hundred eightyfive, have built, cut out, or made, (or at any time hereafter shall build, cut out, or make), any houses, stages, cook-rooms, train-fats, or other conveniences for fishing there, that did not belong to fishing ships fince the faid year one thousand fix hundred eighty-five, shall and may peaceably and quietly enjoy the same to his or their own use, without any disturbance of or from any person or persons whatsoever,

.8. And be it further enacted by the au-[A 4] thority

he

nil

th

gr

au

OV for

M

fat

pe

th

te

ar

O

tr

01

tl

ers not to meddle with house, stage, to any fishing thips.

By-hoat keep- thority aforefaid, That all and every perfon or persons whatsoever, that shall go over with their fervants to Newfoundland, to etc. belonging keep boats on a fishing voyage, commonly called By-boat keepers, shall not pretend to or meddle with any house, stage, cookroom, train-fat, or other conveniency, that did belong to fishing ships, since the year one thousand six hundred eighty-five, or shall be cut out or made by ships, from and after the faid twenty-fifth day of March, one thousand seven hundred.

And to carry two fresh men in fix.

Inhabitant obliged to imploy two fuch freih men.

ing ship to carry one fresh man in

and make oath thereof.

9. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every master of a by-boat or by-boats shall carry with him at least two fresh men in six, (viz.) one man that hath made no more than one voyage, and one man who hath never been at sea before; and that every inhabitant shall be obliged to employ two such fresh men, as the by-boat keepers are obliged for every boat kept by them; and further, Master of fish- that all masters of fishing ships shall carry with them, in their ship's company, at least one such fresh man that never was at fea before, in every five men the carry; and that the master of each sur and each fuch fishing ship, shall make oath before the collector, or other principal officer of the customs of the port or ports from whence fuch ship intends to fail, that each ship and by-boat's company have such fresh men therein as this act directs; and that the faid officer or officers is and are hereby

hereby impowered and required to admiy perall go nister the aforesaid oath to the said masters of ships and by-boats, and give a certificate and, to thereof under his hand, without any fee, Certificate monly end to gratuity, or reward for fo doing. cooky; that

e year

ve, or m and

March.

by the ter of h him

.) one

n one

r been

ibitant h fresh

bliged

irther,

l carry

ny, at

was at carry;

y-boat,

e oath

incipal

r ports

l, that

re fuch

; and

hereby

10. And be it further enacted by the Every fifth authority aforesaid, That every master or man a greenowner of any fishing ship going to Newfoundland (after the faid twenty-fifth day of March), shall have in his ship's company every fifth man a green-man (that is to fay) not a feaman, or having been ever at sea before.

11: And be it further enacted by the Marks of authority aforesaid, That no person or hoats or trainpersons whatsoever shall at any time, after obliterated, the faid twenty-fifth day of March, obli-etc. without terate, expunge, cut out, deface, or any owner, wife alter or change the mark or marks of any boat or boats, train-fat, or train-fats, belonging to any other person or persons, whereby to defraud or prejudice the right owner or owners thereof, nor convert to his or their own use any boat or boats, train-fat or train-fats, belonging to any other person or persons, without his or their confent and approbation, nor remove nor take away any fuch boat or train-fat from the place or places where they shall be left by the owner or owners thereof, except in case of necessity, and also upon giving notice thereof to the admiral of the harbour or place where fuch boat or train-

fat shall be left by the owner or owners, to the end that the right owners thereof may know what is become of them.

an

be

an

jac

ed

he

no

L

 E_l

th

of

it

all

all

at

CO

for

ur

of

in

m

ar

CC

th

fe

CC

Standing trees notto be rinded, nor woods fired.

12. And be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons whatfoever shall, at any time after the said twenty-fifth day of March, rind any of the trees there standing or growing upon any occasion whatsoever, nor shall by any ways or means whatfoever fet on fire any of the

woods of the faid country, or do, or cause to be done, any damage, detriment, or destruction to the same, for any use or Necessary fuel uses whatsoever, except only for necessary excepted, etc. fuel for the ships and inhabitants, and for the building and necessary repairs of houses, ships, boats, and train-fats, and of the stages, cook-rooms, beeches, and other places, for taking bait and fishing, and for drying, curing, and husbanding fish there; and also that no person or persons whatfoever shall, at any time after the said twenty-fifth day of March, cast anchor, or do any other matter or thing, to the Sayns not to annoyance or hindring of the haling of fayns in the accustomary baiting places, or shoot his or their sayn or sayns within or upon the fayn or fayns of any other person or persons whatsoever; and also that no person or persons whatsoever shall, at any time after the faid twenty-fifth day of March, steal, purloin, or take out of the

net or nets of any other person or persons

whatfoever, lying adrift, or drover for bait

be annoyed,

nor nets, baits, etc. stolen.

by night, nor steal, purloin, or take away any bait out of any fishing boat or boats, or any net or nets belonging to any other person or persons.

ners,

ereof

ority vhat-

faid

f the

any

ways

f the

, or

ient,

fe or

ffary

d for

of

d of

other

d for

ere:

rhat-

faid

hor.

the

g of

s, or

n or

rion

t · no

any

ot the

fons

bait by

13. And whereas feveral persons that have been guilty of thefts, robberies, murders, and other felonies, upon the land in Newfoundland, and the islands thereunto adjacent, have many times escaped unpunished, because the trial of such offenders hath heretofore been ordered and adjudged in no other court of justice, but before the Lord High Constable and Earl Marshal of England; for reformation thereof, and for the more speedy and effectual punishment of fuch offences for the time to come, be it enacted by the authority aforefaid, That all robberies, murders, and felonies, and Robberies, etc. all other capital crimes whatfoever, which, in Newfound-land may be at any time or times after the faid twenty- tried in any fifth day of March, shall be done and England, by committed in or upon the land in New-commission of foundland, or in any of the Islands there- over and terunto belonging, shall and may be inquired of, tried, heard, determined, and adjudged in any shire or county of this kingdom of England, by virtue of the King's commission or commissions of over and terminer, and gaol delivery, or any of them, according to the laws of this land used for the punishment of fuch robberies, murders, felonies, and other capital crimes done and committed within this realm.

14. And

tl

n

tl

ſŀ

Λ

Λ

0

tÌ

n

b

tÌ

L

k

ta

W

d

li

Admirals in Newfoundland to fee the rules, etc. in this

14. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the admirals of and in every port and harbour in Newact executed, foundland, for the time being, be and are hereby authorifed and required (in order to preferve peace and good government amongst the seamen and fishermen, as well in their respective harbours, as on the shore) to see the rules and orders in this present act contained, concerning the regulation of the fishery there, duly put in execution; and that each of the faid adnal, etc. and mirals do yearly keep a journal of the deliver a copy thereof to the number of all ships, boats, stages, and PrivyCouncil. train-fats, and of all the seamen belonging to and imployed in each of their respective harbours, and shall also (at their return to England) deliver a true copy thereof, under their hands, to his Majesty's most honourable Privy Council.

keep a jour-

Admirals to determine differences between maships and inbabitants.

15. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That in case any difference or controverly shall arise in Newfters of fishing foundland, or the islands thereunto adjoining, between the masters of fishing ships and the inhabitants there, or any by-boat keeper, for or concerning the right and property of fishing rooms, stages, flakes, or any other building or conveniency for fishing or curing of fish, in the several harbours or coves, the faid differences, difputes, and controversies, shall be judged and determined by the fishing admirals, in the feveral harbours and coves; and in cafe

case any of the said masters of fishing Party aggrievships, by-boat keepers, or inhabitants, shall ed may appeal. think themselves aggrieved by such judgement or determination, and shall appeal to the commanders of any of his Majesty's ships of war, appointed as convoys for Newfoundland, the faid commander is hereby authorifed and impowered to determine the same, pursuant to the regulation in this

16. And to the end that the inhabitants, Inhabitants to fishermen, seamen, and all and every other observe the Lord's Day, person and persons residing or being at and not sell Newfoundland, or any the faid islands, or any liquors thereon. other places, may with all devotion join their folemn prayers and addresses to Almighty God, for the obtaining of his blessing upon their persons and endeavours; be it hereby enacted, That all and every the inhabitants of Newfoundland, or the faid islands or places adjacent near thereto, shall strictly and decently observe every Lord's Day, commonly called Sunday, and that none of the faid inhabitants (who keep any tavern, alehouse, or other publick house for entertainment) shall entertain or fell, vend, utter, or dispose of, to any fisherman, seaman, or other person whatfoever, upon any Lord's Day or Sunday, any wine, beer, ale, cyder, strong waters, or tobac, or any other liquor or liquors whatfoever.

17. And whereas by an act of Parliament,

y the dif-Newjoin**ihips** boat and s, or fishhardifdged

s, in

l in cafe

the the ls of

New-

d are

order

ment

well

the

this

e re-

ut in adthe

and

ging

ctive

rn to

un-

: ho-

and the

fea

pla

thi

jec

her

tic faic

to

ing

8 & 9 W. III. C. 24.

ment, made in the eighth and ninth years of his Majesty's reign, intituled, An act for granting to his Majesty a further subsidy of tunnage and poundage upon merchandizes imported, for the term of two years and three quarters, and an additional land tax for one year for carrying on the war against France; and by another act, made in the ninth and tenth years of his Majesty's reign, in-, & 10 W. III. tituled, An act for granting to his Majesty a further subsidy of tunnage and poundage, to-

c. 23.

wards the raising a yearly sum of seven bundred thousand pounds, for the service of his Majesty's household, and other uses therein mentioned, during his Majesty's life, an additional duty of twelve-pence on every twenty shillings value of all goods and merchandizes imported (all manner of fish English taken excepted) is granted to his Majesty, his heirs and successors: And whereas fome doubt hath arisen, whether oil, blubber, and fins, taken and imported by the company of merchants of London trading to Greenland, are not liable to the faid duty; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all whale fins, oil, and blubber, taken and imported by the ships of the company of merchants of London trading to Greenland, were not nor are intended to be charged or made liable to the duty of twelve-pence for every twenty shillings value of goods imported, charged nor for whale in the aforesaid acts, but that the whale. fins, oil, and blubber, taken and imported as aforefaid, and also all whale fins, oil,

and

Whale fins. oil, and blubber, imported by Greenland merchants, not liable to the duty of 11d. per lb. charged in the tunnage acts, fins, etc. taken in Nervfoundland.

years

act

blidy

dizes

three

r one

nce:

and

in-

fty a

e, 10bunf bis erein advery and ffish his And ther rted ndon the the , oil, the. Lonare e to enty rged hale. rted qil, and

and blubber of English fishing, taken in the seas of Newsoundland, or any of the seas belonging to any of his Majesty's plantations or colonies, and imported into this kingdom by any of his Majesty's subjects in English shipping, were, and are hereby declared to be free of the said duties, as all fish of English taking; the aforesaid acts, or any thing therein contained to the contrary in any-wise notwithstanding.

15 G E O. III. Cap. 31.

and tem

Par

rity

the

hun

bou

paid

yea veff

the

lim

pre

app

and

fidi

iflai

be o

and

me

the

and

to

def

and

late

An

fou

out

the

fan

afte

Iha

An act for the encouragement of the Fisheries carried on from Great Britain, Ireland, and the British Dominions in Europe, and for securing the return of the fishermen, sailors, and others emp'ed in the said fisheries, to the ports thereof, at the end of the fishing season.

Preamble.

THEREAS the fisheries carried on by his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain, and of the British dominions in Europe have been found to be the best nurseries for able and experienced feamen, always ready to man the royal navy when occasions require; and it is therefore of the highest national importance to give all due encouragement to the faid fisheries, and to endeavour to secure the annual return of the fishermen, sailors, and others employed therein, to the ports of Great Britain, and of his Majesty's dominions before-mentioned, at the end of every fishing season: Now, in order to promote these great and important purposes, and with a view, in the first place, to induce his Majesty's subjects to proceed early from the ports of Great Britain to the banks of Newfoundland, and thereby to profecute the fishery on the said banks to the greatest advantage, may it please Your Majesty that it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most excellent

e Fish-, Irein Euof the ip' ed bereof,

arried

cts of domibe the ienced royal ' l it is mporto the fecure aitors, ports 's doend of ler to t purplace, o pro-Britain hereby banks pleafe acted: oft ex-

cellent

excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament affembled, and by the authority of the same, That, from and after After Jan. 1, the first day of January one thousand seven ties to be hundred and seventy-six, the respective given to vesbounties herein-after mentioned shall be itels fitted out from Great paid and allowed annually, for eleven Britain or Ireyears, for a certain number of ships or land for the vessels employed in the British fishery on sichery, the banks of Newfoundland, under the limitations and restrictions herein-after expressed; that is to say, such vessels shall appear by their register to be British built. and owned by his Majesty's subjects refiding in Great Britain or Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man; and be of the burthen of fifty tons or upwards, and navigated with not less than fifteen men each, three-fourths of whom, besides the master, shall be his Majesty's subjects; and in other respects qualified, and subject qualified as by to the same rules and restrictions, as are act 10 6 11 described by an act, made in the tenth and eleventh years of the reign of the late King William the third, (intituled, An act to encourage the trade to Newfoundland); and shall be fitted and cleared out from fome port in Great Britain after the faid first day of January one thoufand feven hundred and feventy-fix, and after that day in each fucceeding year, and shall proceed to the banks of Newfoundland; and having catched a cargo of fish \mathbf{B} upon

Gul. III.

upon those banks, consisting of not less than ten thousand fish by tale, shall land the same at one of the ports on the southern or eastern side of the island of Newfoundland, between Cape Ray and Cape de Grat, on or before the fifteenth day of July in each year; and shall make one more trip at least to the faid banks, and return with another cargo of fish catched there to the fame port; in which case, the twenty-five vessels first arriving at the faid island of Newfoundland from the banks thereof, with a cargo of fish catched there, confisting of ten thousand fish by tale at the least, and after landing the same at one of the ports within the limits before mentioned in Newfoundland, shall proceed again to the faid banks, and return to the faid island with another cargo of fish, shall be intitled to forty pounds each; and one hundred vessels which shall so arrive the next in order of time, on or before the faid fifteenth day of July in each year, at the faid island, with a like cargo, and shall proceed again to the faid banks, and return from thence in the manner herein-before mentioned, shall be intitled to twenty pounds each; and one hundred other vessels which shall so arrive the next in order of time, on or before the faid fifteenth day of July in each year, at the faid island, with a like cargo, and shall proceed again to the faid banks, and return from thence in the manner herein-before mentioned, shall be intitled

n

W

a

an

11

not lefs all land e fouthof New-Cape de day of ake one is, and catched ch cafe, g at the e banks d there, tale at fame at s before all proreturn argo of s each; shall fo on or Yuly in a like the faid in the shall be and shall fo on or July in h a like the faid in the

shall be

intitled

intitled to ten pounds each, upon the Certificates to mafter or owner of fuch veffel's producing be produced to the collecto the collector of his Majesty's customs tor of customs at the port in Great Britain from whence from the gofuch vessel was cleared out a certificate, vernor of Newfoundland, under the hand and feal of the governor of the qualiof Newfoundland, that the master of such fication of ships, &c. vessel had produced to him a certificate under the hands of the collector and comptroller of the customs at the port from whence fuch vessel was cleared out, testifying that such vessel was duly qualified to proceed on such fishery, in purfuance of the before-mentioned act, made in the tenth and eleventh years of King William the third; and that it has been made appear to his fatisfaction, by a certificate under the hand and feal of the naval officer of the district in Newfoundland, where such fish was landed, or where there is no naval officer, under the hand and feal of the commander of any of his Majesty's ships stationed there, or of fuch officer as the governor shall approve, specifying the time of such vessel's arrival, in manner before directed, that fuch vessel was intitled by the priority and time of her arrival to one or other of the bounties therein mentioned, as the fact may be; and that the master and Masters and mate of fuch vessel had made oath before mates to fuch naval or other officer as aforefaid. that the number of fish taken on the first trip amounted to ten thousand at least by tale, that he had made two trips at least, 「 B 2]

Certificates and oaths' to be granted and adminutered without fee.

Collestors of customs to pay the bounties.

and that all the fish on both trips were catched on the banks of Newfoundland; which certificate and oath the faid governor and naval or other officer as aforefaid are hereby impowered and required to grant and administer to the master and mate of fuch vessel without fee or reward; and upon delivering up the faid certificate to fuch collector, the respective bounties therein mentioned shall be paid by such collector out of any money remaining in his hands arising by the duties of customs or other subsidies upon foreign goods imported into this kingdom; and in case fuch collector shall not have sufficient money in his hands to pay the faid bounties, he shall certify the same to the commissioners of his Majesty's customs in England or Scotland respectively, who are hereby authorifed and required to order the fame to be paid by the receiver general of the customs, out of any money in his hands arising by any of the duties and revenues under their management respectively.

Any part of Newfound and and in use n ay be used for curing and drying fish.

2. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That for the better accommodation of the persons belonging to vessels employed in the Newsoundland sishery, it shall and may be lawful for the masters and crews belonging to any vessels sitted out and employed in that sishery in pursuance of this or any other act, to occupy and use, for the purpose of curing, salting,

a pooff the

for ro tra

ful

and M_{i} coa cen afo afte for in ! reft to gift Ma Irel or a of l Irei

or .
fitte
Gre

falting, drying, and husbanding their fish, any vacant or void bace whatever on any part of Newfound I which is not then occupied and used to the said fishery, without any let, disturbance, or hinderance, from any person or persons whatsoever, although such unoccupied places may not before have been reputed ships rooms; and all such unoccupied places shall from henceforth be deemed and taken to be ships rooms, any custom or usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

were

and;

over-

efaid

d to

and

ard;

ficate

nties

fuch

ig in

toms im-

cafe

cient

com-

Eng-

order

neral

n his

and

fpec-

the

r ac-

g to

fifh-

the

effels-

ry in

D OC-

ring,

ting,

3. And in order to induce his Majesty's fubjects in Great Britain and Ireland, and the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, and Man, to carry on the whale fishery on the coasts of Newfoundland, and the seas adjacent, be it further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That the feveral bounties hereafter mentioned shall be allowed annually, for eleven years, for five vessels employed in that fishery, under the limitations and restrictions herein-after expressed; that is to fay, fuch vessels shall appear by their regifter to be British built, and owned by his Majesty's subjects residing in Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, and navigated with three fourths of his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Fersey, or Man, besides the master, and shall be fitted and cleared out from some port in Great Britain or Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, after the first [B3]

What bounties are to be given to flups fitted out for the whale fiftery.

APPENDIX.

day of January one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, and after that day in each fucceeding year, and shall take and kill one whale at least in the Gulph of Saint Lawrence, or on the coasts of Labrador, Newfoundland, or in any feas to the fouthward of the Greenland seas and Davis's Streights, and shall return within the same year to some port in England with the oil of fuch whale or whales fo taken as aforefaid; and on the master and mate of such vessel, and two of the mariners belonging to her, making oath before the collector and comptroller of the customs at the port of her arrival (which oath they are hereby authorised and required to administer), that fuch oil is the produce of one or more whale or whales taken and killed by the crew then belonging to fuch vessel, mentioning the time when she departed from Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, and from what port, and the time and place where such whale or whales was or were taken and killed, fuch oil may be landed without payment of any duty whatfoeyer; and the collector and comptroller of fuch port shall thereupon forthwith transmit such oath to the commissioners of his Majesty's customs at London, any four or more of whom are hereby authorifed and required to order the receiver general of his Majesty's customs to pay, out of any money in his hands arising by any duties under their management, for the vessel which shall

Masters and mates making oath, etc. fo a quar hun in li the as a veffe the : tity dred like the as a for 1 fame of c pour each one and fuch after

> that the fhor long mad reigh

fuch

own

or t

hunday in e and Saint rador. fouthavis's e fame the oil aforef fuch onging llector e port hereby ·), that more by the menfrom nds of n what re fuch en and vithout nd the h port t fuch ajesty's ore of quired is Mamoney under

ch shall fo so arrive in each year with the greatest quantity of oil taken as aforefaid, five hundred pounds; for the vessel which shall in like manner arrive in the same year with the next greatest quantity of oil so taken as aforesaid, four hundred pounds; for the vessel which shall in like manner arrive in the same year with the next greatest quantity of oil so taken as aforesaid, three hun dred pounds; for the vessel which shall like manner arrive in the fame year the next greatest quantity of oil se as aforefaid, two hundred pound for the vessel which shall so arrive in the fame year with the next greatest quantity of oil to taken as aforefaid, one hundred pounds; the faid oil fo to be imported by each of the faid vessels being the produce of one whale at the least; which said several and respective bounties shall be paid by fuch receiver general, within two months the bounties. after the expiration of each year in which fuch vessel shall arrive, to the owner or owners of fuch veffels fo intitled thereto, or their affigns duly authorifed to demand the fame.

Receiver general of his Mijelty's culioms to pay

4. And in order to obviate any doubts that have arisen, or may arise, to whom the privilege or right of drying fish on the of drying fish shores of Newfoundland does or shall belong, under the before mentioned act, land. made in the tenth and eleventh year of the reign of King William the third, which right or privilege has hitherto only been B 47 enjoyed

What persons are intitled to the privilege on the banks of Newfound.

enjoyed by his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain, and the other British dominions in Europe; be it enacted and declared by the authority aforesaid, That the said right and privilege shall not be held and enjoyed by any of his Majesty's subjects arriving at Newfoundland from any other country except from Great Britain, or one of the British dominions in Europe.

Provisions, and all necessaries for fishing may be exported from Ireland and the Isle of Man, to Newjoundland, bring British or Irish product or manufacture.

5. And it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for any of his Majesty's subjects residing in Ireland to ship and lade there, and to transport directly from thence to Newfoundland, or to any part of America where the fishery is now or shall hereafter, be carried on, on board any ship or vessel which may lawfully trade or fish there, any provisions, and also any hooks, lines, netting, or other tools or implements neceffary for and used in the fishery by the crews of the ships or vessels carrying out the same, and the craft belonging to and employed by fuch ships or vessels in the faid fishery, such provisions, hooks, lines, netting, or other tools or implements, being the product and manufacture of Great Britain or Ireland, and that it shall and may be lawful for any of his Majesty's subjects residing in the Isle of Man, in like manner to export directly from thence any of the articles herein-before mentioned for the purpose aforesaid, such articles being the product or manufacture of Great Britain.

tain, or the said Isle of Man, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

Great

iinions red by

d right

njoyed

ving at

ry ex-

of the

by the

d may

ubjects

there,

nce to *lmerica*

reafter.

vessel

e, anv lines,

its ne-

by the

ng out

to and in the

lines,

ts, be-

Great ll and

's fub-

in like

ce any

ed for being

at Bri-

tain,

6. Provided always, and it is hereby Masters of vef-fels to produce further enacted by the authority aforesaid, certificates That the master or other person taking from the officharge of fuch ship or vessel shall pro- that the produce to the proper officer of the customs visions, &c. are in the colony or plantation where he &c. of Great shall arrive a certificate, under the hand Britain or Ireand feal of the collector or other principal land. officer of the customs in the port where he shall have fitted out, that oath hath been made before him by the shipper of such provisions, hooks, lines, netting, or other tools and implements, that the same are of the product and manufacture of Great Britain or Ireland, or the Isle of Man respectively, as the fact may be, and that the feveral articles before mentioned, (except the provisions), specifying the quantities and particulars of each fort, are to be used in the fishery by the crews of the respective ship or vessel carrying out the same, and by the craft belonging to and to be employed by fuch ship or vessel in the said fishery, and for no other use or purpose whatsoever, (which oath and certificate fuch collector or other officer is hereby authorised and required to administer and grant without fee or reward); and on failure of pro- On failure, ducing such certificate, or if any such be forfeited. hooks, lines, netting, tools and implements, are used or disposed of for any other purpose,

purpose, the same, and the ship or vessel having the fame on board, shall be liable to be feized and forfeited in the fame manner as they would have been subject and liable if this act had not been made, any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

No fishing thips, or any craft carrying necessaries for be liable to any restraint as to time of working,

7. And it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven the fiftery, to hundred and seventy-six, all vessels sitted and cleared out as fishing ships in pursuance of this act, or of the before-mentioned act, made in the tenth and eleventh years of the reign of the late King William the third, and which shall be actually employed in the fishery there, or any boat or craftwhatfoever employed in carrying coastwife, to be landed or put on board any ships or vessels, any fish, oil, salt provisions, or other necessaries, for the use and purpose of that fishery, shall not be liable to any restraint. or regulation with respect to days or hours of working, nor to make any entry at the customhouse at Newfoundland, except a report to be made by the master on his first arrival there, and at his clearing out from thence; and that a fee not exceeding two shillings and sixpence shall and may be taken by the officers of the customs at Newfoundland for each fuch report; and that no other fee shall be taken or demanded by any officer of the customs there, upon any other

nor to make any entry at the cultomhouse, &c.

other protence whatfoever, relative to the faid fishery, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

effel

ble

anand

any

10t-

by

fter ven

ted

rfu-

ned

ars the

yed

raft.

ife.

or

her.

hat int.

urs the

reirst

om. WO

ten

nd-

no

by

ny ıer

8. Provided always, and be it enacted, If thips have That in case any such fishing ship or vessel on board any shall at her last clearing out from the said than fish or oil, island of Newfoundland have on board, or &c. they shall be under the export any goods or merchandise whatso- usual restricever, except fish, or oil made of fish, such tions, &c. ship or vessel, and the goods thereon laden, shall be subject and liable to the same securities, restrictions, and regulations, in all respects, as they would have been subject and liable to if this act had not been made, any thing herein-before contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

other goods

9. And whereas by an act, made in the Act 25 Car. II. twenty-fifth year of the reign of King allowing train oil, &c. to be Charles the second, (intituled, An act for imported the encouragement of the Greenland and duty-free, re-Eastland Trades, and for the better securing the plantation trade), and by other acts of parliament, it is lawful for any person or persons to import into England train oil or blubber of Greenland, and parts adjacent, and those seas, or of Newfoundland, or of any other his Majesty's colonies and plantations, made of fish, or of any other creature living in the feas, and whale fins caught in any ships or vessels truly and properly belonging to England or Wales. or town of Berwick upon Tweed, and imported in fuch ships, without paying any

APPENDIX.

ai ri

ío

fu

fu

or

thi

to

anj

the

COL

the lect

ton

her

ter

in i

the

by

fel,

as a

dul

faid

pro

poi of a

wor

this

custom or duty for the same, which liberty, by a subsequent act of parliament, is extended to ships belonging to Great Britain; and it is reasonable that the same indulgence thould be extended to oil and blubber of fish, and other creatures living in the sea, and to whale fins caught in any part of the ocean by ships belonging to Great Britain, Ireland, and the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, and Man; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of September one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, the liberty granted by the faid act to import into this kingdom oil or blubber of fish, or other creatures living in the fea, or whale fins taken within the limits therein mentioned, duty-free, shall extend, and be construed to extend, to fuch oil or blubber, or whale fins, as shall be so taken in any part of the ocean by, and imported in any ship or vesfel truly and properly belonging to his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding,

and after Sept.

1, 1775, extended to all
fhips belonging to Great
Britain, Iretand, Guernsey,
&c.

After Sept 1.
1775, undressed feal skins
may be imported dutytree.

to. And it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of September one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, it shall and may be lawful for any person or persons to import into this kingdom any raw and understed seal skins taken and caught by the crews of vessels belonging to and sitted out either

rty,

ex-

ain;

ence

r of

lea,

the

ain,

rfey,

the fter

l fe-

erty

this

ther

fins

ned,

d to

hale

the

vef-

Ma-

, or

lan,

by

and

and

ind

to

ın,

he

but

er

either from Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man respectively, and whereof the captain or master and three-fourths at the least of the mariners are his Majesty's subjects, or by perfons employed by the masters or owners of fuch vessels, without paying any custom, fubfidy, or other duty for the fame, any law or usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

11. Provided always, That nothing in Not to extend. this act shall extend, or be construed to any seal to extend, to give liberty of importing thoseimported any fuch feal skins duty-free, unless by ships qualified as afore. the captain or person having the charge or faid, command of such ship or vessel importing the fame shall make oath before the collector or other principal officer of the cuftoms at the port of importation, (who is hereby authorifed and required to adminifter such oath), that all the skins imported in fuch thip or vessel were really and bona fide the skins of seals taken and caught by the crews thereof, or by persons employed by the master or owner of such ship or vesfel, or of some other ship or vessel qualified as aforefaid; and fuch feal skins shall be also and duly enduly entered at the customhouse for the customhouse, faid port, and landed in the presence of the &c. proper officer or officers of the customs appointed for that purpole; and on failure of any of these conditions, such skins shall. be liable to pay the fame duties as they would have been subject and liable to if this act had not been made, any thing

herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

No shipmaster to carry any fithermen, &c. as pallengers the continent of America without permillion,

12. And whereas it has been a practice of late years for divers persons to seduce the fishermen, failors, artificers, and to any part of others employed in carrying on the fishery, arriving at Newfoundland, on board fishing and other vessels from Great Britain, and the British dominions in Europe, to go from thence to the continent of America, to the great detriment of the fishery, and the naval force of this kingdom: Now, in order to remedy the faid evil, and to fecure the return of the faid fishermen, failors, artificers, and others, employed as aforesaid, to the British dominions in Europe, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, it shall not be lawful for the master, or person having the charge or command of any flip or vessel trading to or from any place within the government of Newfoundland, to carry or convey, as passengers, any such sishermen, failors, artificers, and others, employed as aforefaid, from thence to any part of the continent of America, without the permission under the hand and feal of the governor of the faid island of Newfoundland, under the penalty of forfeiting two hundred pounds for every fuch offence.

under the penalty of 200%.

Regulations for perions employing

13. And whereas in feveral acts, passed in the eleventh and twelfth years of William the V

not-

oraco feand hery, shing , and o go

erica. , and w, in to sered as n Euhority

rst day ndred al for rge or ing to nment ey, as

ailors, aforeconhiffion

nor of er the ounds

paffed Villiam the

the third, the eighth of George the first, feamen or fishermen at and fecond and twelfth of George the fe- Newjoundland, coald, provision has been made to prevent feamen and mariners in the merchant fervice being wilfully left beyond fea, and to fecure and provide for their return home to fuch part of his Majesty's dominions whereto they belong: and whereas, for want of fuch provisions being extended to feamen and fishermen going out as passengers to Newfoundland, and hired and employed in the fisheries carried on there, great numbers of them remain in that country at the end of every fishing season, who would otherwise return home, and fome of them have frequently turned robbers and pirates; for remedy of which evil, be it enacted by the authority aforefaid, That no person or persons whatsoever shall, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, employ, or cause to be employed at Newfoundland, for the purpose of carrying on the fishery there, any seaman or fisherman going as passengers, or any seaman or sisherman hired there, without first entering into an agreement or contract in writing with every fuch feaman or fisherman, declaring what wages such seaman or fisherman is to have, and the time for which he shall serve, which shall be signed by both parties; wherein it shall be stipulated (amongst other things) that the person so hiring or employing shall be at liberty to referve, retain, and deduct, and he is hereby authorifed, required,

required, and directed to referve, retainand deduct, out of the wages of every person so hired or employed, a sum of money equal to the then current price of a man's passage home, not exceeding forty shillings for each man, which money such hirer or employer shall, at the end of each fishing season, or at the expiration of the covenanted time of fervice of fuch feaman or fisherman, pay, or cause to be paid, to the master of a passage or other ship, who shall undertake or agree to carry such seaman or fisherman home to the country whereto he belongs, and shall also convey fuch feaman or fisherman to and on board fuch passage or other ship, taking the malter's receipt for the passage money, which receipt he shall immediately thereupon deliver to fuch feaman or fisherman.

0

p

m

tÌ

f

fu

ir

th

di

ar

en

Cd

be

au

Employers to pay to fishermen, &c. only half of their wages, and the other half in bills, etc. at their return home.

14. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no hirer or employer of any such seaman or sisherman shall pay or advance, or cause to be paid or advanced, to such seaman or sisherman, in money, siquor, and goods, or either of them, during the time he shall be in his service, more than one half of the wages which shall at any time be due to him; but such hirer or employer shall, and is hereby required and directed, immediately at or upon the expiration of every such man's covenanted time or service to pay either in money, or in good bills of exchange, payable

able either in Great Britain or Ireland, or in the country to which fuch feaman or fisherman belongs, the full balance of his wages, except the money herein-before directed to be retained for his passage home; and it shall not be lawful for any such hirer or employer to turn away or difcharge any fuch feaman or fisherman, except for wilful neglect of duty, or other fufficient cause, before the expiration of his covenanted time of fervice; and in case Penalty on the hirer or employer of any fuch feaman employers neor fisherman shall refuse or neglect to com- comply. ply with any of the terms herein-before mentioned, or shall otherwise offend against this act, every fuch person so offending shall forfeit and pay, for every such offence, besides the balance that shall be due to fuch feaman or fisherman, the money herein-before directed to be retained for his passage home, the sum of ten pounds, to the use of such person or persons who shall inform or fue for the fame.

glecting to

15. And be it further enacted by the If any dispute authority aforesaid, That in all cases where arise, employ-disputes shall arise concerning the wages of produce the any fuch feaman or fisherman, the hirer or contract. employer shall be obliged to produce the contract or agreement in writing, hereinbefore directed to be entered into with every fuch feaman or fisherman.

16. And be it further enacted by the All fish and authority aforesaid, That all the fish and oil liable to r c 7

the payn ent oil of wages.

y the r emrman paid rman, er of in his wages ; but ereby at or man's her in

, pay-

able

tain,

very

n of

of a

ortv

fuch

each

the

man

d, to

who

untry

nvey

oard

the

mo-

iately

n or

oil which shall be taken and made by the person or persons who shall hire or employ such seaman or sisherman shall be subject and liable, in the first place, to the payment of the wages of every such seaman or sisherman.

Penalty on feamen or fishermen abfenting themfelves from their employers without leave.

17. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That in case any such feaman or fisherman shall at any time wilfully absent himself from his duty or employ, without the leave and confent of his hirer or employer, or shall wilfully neglect or refuse to work according to the true intent and meaning of such contract or agreement, he shall, for every day he shall fo absent himself, or neglect or refuse to work as aforesaid, forfeit two days pay to fuch hirer or employer; and if any fuch feaman or fisherman shall wilfully absent himself from his said duty or employ for the space of five days, without such leave as aforefaid, he shall be deemed a deferter, and shall forfeit to such hirer or employer all fuch wages as shall at the time of such desertion be due to him, (except so much as is herein-before directed to be referved and retained for the purpose of paying his passage home); and it shall and may be lawful to and for the governor of Newfoundland, or his furrogates, or the commissary of the vice admiralty court for the time being, or for any justice of the peace in Newfoundland, to issue his or their warrant or warrants to apprehend every fuch deferter,

or

of

hi

m

qu

th

cu

co

or

jui

lar

me

Ar

 $\mathbf{A}_{\mathbf{I}}$

deferter, and on the oath of one or more

by the nploy ubject : pay-

y the y fuch e wilor emof his eglect e true act or

e shall use to pay to y fuch absent by for leave ferter, oloyer

f fuch much ferved ng his ay be New-

comor the peace r war-

v fuch ferter, credible witness or witnesses to commit him to prison, there to remain until the next court of fession which shall be holden in pursuance of the commission of the said governor for the time being; and if found guilty of the faid offence at fuch fession, it shall and may be lawful to and for the faid court of fession, to order such deserter to be publickly whipped as a vagrant, and afterwards to be put on board a passage ship, in order to his being conveyed back to the country whereto he belongs.

18. And be it further enacted by the Disputer, and authority aforefaid, That all disputes which all offences, to be detershall arise concerning the wages of every mined by the or any fuch feaman or fisherman, and all court of feloffences which shall be committed by every Newfoundland. hirer or employer of fuch feaman or fisherman, against this act, shall and may be enquired into, heard, and determined, and the penalties and forfeitures thereby incurred shall and may be recovered in the court of fession herein-before mentioned, or in the court of vice admiralty having jurisdiction in the said island of Newfoundland:

19. And whereas by an act of parlia- Act 6 Anne. ment, passed in the fixth year of the reign respecting sailors employed of her late Majesty Queen Anne, intituled, in trading An act for the encouragement of the trade to hips, etc. in America, it is amongst other things en- liable to be $\lceil C_2 \rceil$

America not acted, impressed, re-

acted, That no mariner or other person who shall serve on board, or be retained to ferve on board any privateer, or trading ship or vessel, that shall be employed in any part of America, nor any mariner or other person being on shore in any part thereof, shall be liable to be impressed or taken away by any officer or officers of or belonging to any of her Majesty's ships of war, impowered by the lord high admiral, or any other person whatsoever, unless such mariner shall have before deserted from fuch ship of war: and whereas the faid privilege or exemption fo given by the faid act to mariners ferving on board ships or vessels employed in any of the seas or ports of the continent of America, or refiding on shore there, is prejudicial to the fisheries carried on by his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain and Ireland, and others his Majesty's dominions in Europe, and has proved an encouragement to mariners belonging thereto to defert in time of war, or at the appearance of a war, to the British plantations on the said continent of America; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the said clause, so far as it relates to the exempting of mariners or other persons serving, or retained to ferve, in any ship or vessel in the seas or ports of the continent of America, or other persons on shore there, from being impressed, be and the same is hereby repealed.

person ned to rading ved in ner or y part fled or of or fhips gh ader, uneferted as the by the d ships feas or or reto the 's fubd, and Surope, to man time var, to continacted he faid mpting ng, or essel in f Amefrom, hereby

. And

20. And whereas the immoderate use Rum, &c. of rum and other spirits, imported into imported into Newfoundland from his Majesty's colonies for America, and plantations in America has been found to pay a duty to be highly detrimental to the fisheries gallon. carried on there, and it is therefore proper to endeavour to diminish the confumption thereof; be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and seventy-fix, there shall be paid in to his Majesty, his heirs and fuccessors, for every gallon of rum, or other spirits, which shall be brought or imported into the island of Newfoundland from any British colony or plantation on the continent of America, the sum of one shilling sterling money of Great Britain; and the same shall be collected, recovered, How such and paid, to the amount of the value of duty is to be which fuch nominal fuin bears in Great recovered, Britain, and may be received and taken and applied. according to the proportion and value of five shillings and sixpence the ounce in filver; and the faid duty hereby granted shall be raised, levied, collected, paid, and recovered, in the fame manner and form, and by fuch rules, ways, and means, and under such penalties and forfeitures, except in fuch cases where any alteration is made by this act, as any other duties payable to his Majesty upon goods ima ported into any British colony or plantation in America are raised, levied, collected, paid, and recovered, by any act or [C 3]

acts of parliament, as fully and effectually. to all intents and purposes, as if the feveral clauses, powers, directions, penalties and forfeitures relating thereto, were particularly repeated and again enacted in the body of this present act; and that all the monies that shall arise by the said duty, (except the necessary charges of raising, collecting, levying, recovering, answering, paying, and accounting for the fame), shall be paid into the receipt of his majesty's exchequer, and applied and appropriated to the fame uses and purposes as the duties arising by that part of the customs, commonly called The Old Subfidy, payable in Great Britain, are applied and appropriated.

After Dec. 25, granted by extended to Irelaná.

21. And whereas the bounties given 2775, bounties by an act of parliament made in the ele-Att 11 Geo. 111. venth year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled, An act for the better support and establishment of the Greenland and whale fisheries, have been found of great advantage to the navigation, trade, and manufactures of this kingdom; and it is just and expedient that the like bounties which are granted by that act to ships fitted out from Great Britain, or any of his Majesty's dominions in America, for those fisheries, should, in like manner, be granted to fhips fitted out for that purpofe from the kingdom of Ireland; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the twenty-fifth day of December

were 1acted l that e faid es of ering, g for eceipt pplied and part he Old are given e elet Ma-- Supd and great and it is inties fhips hy of for r, be rpole hereesaid, ay of

inber

ually,

he fe-

penal-

December one thousand seven hundred and feventy-five, the respective bounties herein-after mentioned shall be allowed for every ship or vessel British-built, and owned by his Majesty's subjects of Ireland, and whereof the captain or master and at least one-third of the mariners are his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain or Ireland, which shall proceed from any port in the faid kingdom of Ireland, within the time limited by this act on the whale fishery to the Greenland feas, and Davis's Streights, and the adjacent feas, under the feveral rules and restrictions, herein-after expressed; that is to fay, every such ship or Officers to vessel, before she proceeds on such voyage, certify that thips are shall be visited by the proper officer or of- properly fitted ficers of the customs belonging to such port, out, before they proceed who shall examine into such ship or vessel, on their and take an account of the tonnage thereof voyage. by admeasurement, and shall certify such his or their vifitation, examination, and admeasurement, to the commissioners of his Majesty's revenue in Ireland; and if it appears by the certificate of fuch officer or officers that she hath on board such a number of men, provisions, boats, fishing lines, and instruments to be used in such fishery as herein-after are mentioned; that she is strongly built, and otherwise a proper ship for such voyage and sishery, and hath on board among her crew a fufficient number of harpooners, steersmen, and line-managers, who have been before employed in fuch voyages, (the names of $\begin{bmatrix} C_4 \end{bmatrix}$ fuch

fuch persons to be contained in such certificate); and if it further appears by the oath of one or more owner or owners, and of the master or chief officer of such ship, written at the foot of such certificate, and made before the collector or comptroller of fuch port, (who are hereby impowered and required to administer the fame), that it is really and truly their firm purpose and determined resolution, that fuch ship shall, as soon as licence shall be granted, forthwith proceed, so manned, furnished, and accoutered, on a voyage to the Greenland Seas, or Davis's Streights, or the feas adjacent, and there, in the then approaching feafon, to use the utmost endeavours of themselves and their ship's company to take whales, or other creatures living in the sea, and on no other design or view of profit in such voyage, and to import the whale fins, oil, and blubber thereof, into the kingdom of Great Britain, (naming the port to which it is their intention to return); and if the master, after such certificate had, and oath made, do also become bound, with two fufficient fecurities, unto his Majesty, his heirs and successors, in the penalty of fuch fum as shall be equal to treble the bounty intended by this act, (which bond the faid collector, with the approbation of the comptroller, is hereby required to take, and is to be in force for the term of three years against the master and fureties for the faithful dealings of the faid

h cery the vners. f fuch ficate. compby imer the their ution. icence d, fo avis's there. to use es and es, or nd on 1 fuch fins, kinge port urn); lificate ecome unto rs, in equal s act, h the ereby ce for

naster of the

faid

faid master and ship's company in regard to the faid ship and voyage); then, and Commissionin all such cases, it shall and may be law- ers of the revenues in ful for any three or more of the faid com- Ireland, on missioners of the revenues in Ireland for receiving such certificates, the time being, on receiving fuch certifi- to grant licates and oaths made, and it being certified cence, &c. to them by the collector and comptroller of fuch port, that fufficient fecurity hath been given as aforesaid, to give and grant, and they are hereby required to give and grant to the master and owners of such ship, full licence and authority to proceed on fuch voyage as aforefaid.

22. And to prevent any disputes that may arise whether a ship be properly qua- of men, lines, lified and duly fitted out for the whale boats, &c. fishery, according to the true intent and tain dimenmeaning of this act, and intitled to a fions shall have certificate thereof from the custom-house on board. officers, it is hereby enacted, That every ship of the burthen of two hundred tons, defigned for this fishery, shall and is hereby obliged to have on board forty fishing lines of one hundred and twenty fathom each, forty harpoon irons, four boats with feven men, including a harpooner, a steersinan, and a line manager, to each boat, making in the whole twentyeight men besides the master and surgeon, with fix months provision at the least for such number of men; and every ship of larger burthen an increase of six men, one boat, ten fuch lines, and ten harpoon irons more,

What number thips of cermore, for every fifty tons above the faid two hundred tons, together with provisions in proportion; and every ship which shall be so employed in the faid fishery shall have on board an apprentice, indentured for the space of three years at the least, for every fifty tons burthen, who shall be accounted as one of the number of men required to be on board fuch ship as aforefaid.

On return of thips, proper officers to go inspect the cargo, &c.

and take an account of the names of the masters, harpooners,

E ..

23. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That on the return of on board, and fuch ship to the port to which the master and mate declared on oath their intention to return, the proper officers of the customs at such port shall immediately repair on board, and view the condition of fuch ship and her lading, and certify the same, together with their observations thereon, as also of the real tonnage of the faid ship; and the faid officers are also to take an account or schedule of the names of the master, mate, and other persons on board, distinguishing therein the harpooners and persons more immediately employed in the faid fishery, and to certify the same; and the master and mate shall make oath before the collector and comptroller, (who are hereby impowered and required to administer the same), on the back of, or annexed to the licence granted as aforefaid, which they are hereby then required to deliver up, that they did in pursuance thereof, mentioning the day of their departure, proceed on a

vovage

P

f

n

fl

n

0

a

prothip laid atice, rs at who mber 1 ship

the the

rn of naster ntenf the iately lition ertify tions of the lso to ames rions hariately cerrand vered

on cence

here-

they the

on a vage

voyage directly to the places aforefaid, and have not fince been on any other voyage, or purfued any other defign or view of profit; and that they did there (mentioning the time of their stay in those seas) use the utmost endeavour of themselves and their ship's company to take whales, and other creatures living in those seas; and that all the whale fins, oil, and blubber, imported (if any) in fuch ship, was really and bona fide caught and taken in the faid feas by the crew of fuch ship only, or with the affistance of the crew of some other ship duly licensed for that voyage, pursuant to the directions of this act; all which schedule, certificate, licence, and oath, shall be transmitted by the collector and comptroller of fuch port to the respective commissioners of the customs for that part of Great Britain where such ships shall arrive; and fuch commissioners being fully Commissionfatisfied of the faithful dealings of the ers being fatisfied of the master and other persons employed in such faithful dealships with respect to such voyage and fishery, ings of the matter, &c. shall, on demand, cause payment to be to pay the made to the master or owners, or to his or bouncies as their assigns, by the receiver general of directed, accord. o the the customs for that part of Great Britain admeau. ewhere fuch ship shall arrive, the bounty ships. of the or premium following, according to the admeasurement of such ship duly certified as aforefaid; (that is to fay), for every fuch ship as shall proceed on the said fishery, from the twenty-fifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and seventy-

five, to the twenty-fifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and seventyfix, the fum of forty shillings per ton; and for every such ship as shall proceed on the faid fishery from the twenty-fifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, to the twenty-fifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and eighty-one, the sum of thirty shillings per ton; and for every fuch ship as shall proceed on the faid fishery from the twentyfifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and eighty-one, to the twentyfifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and eighty-fix, the fum of twenty shillings per ton.

Certain previsors respecting ships before any person be intitled to the bounty.

24. Provided always, and it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons shall be allowed or intitled to receive the bounty hereinbefore granted, for any ship which shall proceed on the faid whale fishery after the twenty-fifth day of December one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, unless such ship shall fail from the port where she shall be furveyed, and cleared directly on her intended fishery, on or before the tenth day of April in each and every year, and shall continue with her crew in the Greenland seas, or Davis's Streights, or the adjacent seas, diligently endeavouring to catch whales, or other creatures living in those feas, and shall not depart from thence before the tenth day of August then following,

ember

renty-

ton;

ed on

day

ndred

lay of

d and

zs per

l pro-

venty-

feven

venty-

feven

wenty

reby refaid.

lowed

ereinı fhall

er the

uland

s fuch

e shall

n her

tenth , and

Green-

adja-

catch

those

ce be-

ollow-

ing,

ing, unless such ship shall be laden with the blubber and fins of one whale, caught by the crew thereof, or with the affiftance of the crew of some other licensed ship, before that time, or shall be forced by some unavoidable accident or necessity to depart fooner from those feas; which accident or necessity shall be verified on the oaths of the master and mate belonging to such. ship, upon her return from the said fishery, before the collector and comptroller of the customs at the port where she shall arrive, who shall transmit the same, together with the schedule, licence, and other documents by this act required, to the respective commissioners of the customs for that part of Great Britain where she shall arrive.

25. And be it further enacted by the If monies authority aforesaid, That it shall and may the old subsidy be lawful to and for the commissioners of be not suffithe customs in England and Scotland re- bounties, any spectively to order the respective receivers other revegeneral of the customs, in case the monies nue money remaining in their hands arising from the old fubfidy shall not be sufficient at any time or times, during the continuance of this act, to fatisfy the faid bounty of forty shillings per ton, and thirty shillings per ton, and twenty shillings per ton, during the feveral periods herein-before limited, payable on all ships employed in the faid fishery, according to the directions of this present act, to pay the same out of any money that shall be in their hands arising from

arifing from may be taken. from any of the duties and revenues under their management respectively.

Commissioners, at the beginning of every settion of parliament, to lay before them an account of the ships employed in the whale sishery, etc.

26. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the commissioners of his Majesty's customs in England and Scotland respectively shall, at the beginning of every fession of parliament, lay before both houses of parliament an account in writing, under their hands, of what number of ships employed in the whale fishery to Davis's Streights and the Greenland feas, in pursuance of this act, with their respective names and burthens, have returned to Great Britain, and at what port in Great Britain they were discharged, and also what quantity of oil, blubber, or whale fins, each ship shall have imported, and from what port in Ircland or the Isle of Man they were fitted out.

0

dı

n

th

tv

ſe

bo

fil

ar

ex

uı

in

Ships under 200 tons intitled to a bounty proportionable to their admicafurement.

50 . - 1

27. And whereas it hath been found by experience, that ships under the burthen of two hundred tons are fit for the said sishery; be it therefore enacted and declared by the authority aforesaid, That every owner or owners of any ship or ships under the burthen of two hundred tons, which shall be employed in the said sishery, who have conformed themselves in all respects to the rules and directions herein-before prescribed to the owners of ships of two hundred tons, shall be intitled to the said bounty, as herein-before limited, according

to the admeasurement of such ship or ships respectively.

28. Provided always, and be it enacted Ships above by the authority aforesaid, That no ship to 400 tons not intitled to a be employed in the faid fishery, although larger bounty than a 400 ton ship; tons, shall be intitled to a larger bounty than a ship of four hundred tons would be intitled to.

29. Provided also, That nothing in this and owners present act contained shall extend, or be not obliged to equip, etc. construed to extend, to oblige the owner more than a or owners of any ship above the burthen ship of 400 of four hundred tons, in order to intitle him or them to the faid bounty, to fit out, equip, and man, any fuch ship, otherwise than as a ship of the burthen of four hundred tons only is, by this prefent act, required to be fitted out, equipped, and manned.

30. Provided also, and it is hereby fur- No apprenther enacted by the authority aforesaid, tice, when indentured, to That every apprentice indentured after the exceed 18, nor twenty-fifth day of December one thousand be under 14 feven hundred and feventy-five, to ferve on board any ship or vessel proceeding on the fisheries, in pursuance of this or any other act of parliament now in force, granting any bounty or bounties thereon, shall not exceed the age of eighteen years, nor be under fourteen, at the time he shall be so indentured; and that no bounty shall be allowed

fishlared every inder hich who pects efore two faid

nder

the

ners

and

ning

efore

it in

ıumlhery

feas,

spec-

ed to

Great

what

each

what

were

d by en of

> ding to

to be paid unless thips employed belong to ione of his Majeity's subjects where fitted out.

and no bounty allowed or paid for any ship or vessel so employed, either by virtue of this or any former act of parliament, unless the whole and entire property of fuch ship or vessel shall belong to some of his Majesty's subjects refiding in that part of his Majesty's dominions from whence fuch ship or vessel shall be respectively fitted and cleared out, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

Bounties may, be infured.

31. And to prevent any application to parliament for the bounty on any ship employed in either of the fisheries before mentioned, which may happen to be lost at fea before their return to Great Britain, be it declared and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for the owner or owners of any ship, employed, or defigned to be employed, in the faid fisheries, or either of them, to insure the bounty which fuch owner or owners would have been intitled to upon the return of fuch ship to Great Britain, on the performance of all other matters directed and appointed by this present act to be performed for obtaining the faid bounties.

p,

b

aı

fu

fh

01

m

m

CC

of

th

fo

Persons giving falle certificates, etc. to forfeit 500%.

32. And it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any person or persons shall give or grant any false certificate for any of the purposes required or directed by this act, fuch person or perfons shall forfeit the sum of five hundred pounds,

pounds, and be rendered incapable of el fo ferving his Majesty, his heirs or successors, any in any office whatfoever; and if any pervhole fon or persons shall counterfeit, erase, alter; vessel or fallify, any certificate required or directfubed by this act, or shall knowingly or wilesty's lingly make use of any false certificate, or veffel of any certificate fo counterfeited, erased, out, altered, or falfified, fuch person or persons trary shall, for every such offence, forfeit the sum of five hundred pounds: and every fuch certificate shall be invalid, and of no effects

> 33. And it is hereby further enacted by Forfeitures the authority aforesaid, That one moiety how to be apa of the penalties and forfeitures inflicted by this act (except in fuch cases where other directions are given by this act) shall be to the use of his Majesty, his heirs and fuccessors, and the other moiety to fuch officer or officers of the customs as shall fue or profecute for the same in any of his Majesty's courts of record at Westminster or Dublin, or in the court of exchequer in Scotland, or in any court of admiralty, having jurisdiction in his Majesty's colonies or islands respectively, where the offence shall be committed.

34. And be it further enacted by the Forfeitures authority aforesaid, That, from and after incurred in Newfoundland the first day of January one thousand seven to be sued for hundred and seventy-fix, the penalties and in the vice admiralty court forfeitures inflicted by any act of parliament in faid island. relating to the trade or revenues of the [ם]

ted by person false quired. r perndred unds,

on to p em-

oefore

lost at

iin, be

hority

lawful

, em-

in the

infure

wners

he re-

on the

rected

to be

boun-

Perfons regreeved may appeal to the proper admiralty court in Britain.

British colonies or plantations in America, which shall be incurred in the faid island of Newfoundland, shall be sued for, prosecuted, and recovered, in the court of vice admiralty having jurisdiction in the faid island, and in no other; and if any person or persons shall think him or themselves aggrieved by any judgement, fentence, or determination of any court of vice admiralty, or other court having jurisdiction in Newfoundland, upon any fuit or profecution commenced there for any penalty or forfeiture inflicted by any act of parliament relating to the trade or revenues of the British colonies or plantations in America, it shall and may be lawful for such party to appeal from fuch judgement, fentence, or determination, in the first instance, to the proper court of admiralty in Great Britain, or to his Majesty in council; and that no appeal shall in such case lie or be brought in any other court or jurisdiction whatfoever, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

Duties on goods exported or imported to be under the direction of the commisfioners of customs, etc. 35. And it is hereby further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and seventy-six, the customs and other duties which now are or hereaster may be due and payable upon any goods or merchandizes brought or imported into, or exported or carried from, the island of Newfoundland, by virtue of this or any act or acts of Parliament, and the officers of

his ing law the dir jeft bei the con

to t

furi The graintonn first hun office New fully act tion office vok high

auth fuit or p

miff

bein

his Majesty's customs appointed for executing and carrying into execution the feveral laws relating to the trade and revenue there, shall be under the management and direction of the commissioners of his Majesty's customs in England for the time being, under the authority and direction of the high treasurer of Great Britain, or the commissioners of the treasury for the time being, any law, patent, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

36. Provided always, and it is hereby peputations further enacted by the authority aforesaid, granted by the That all deputations and other authorities for North granted by the commissioners of the cus- America before toms for North America, before the faid 3an. 1, 1776, forth day of 3an. 10 for the faid to any officers first day of January one thousand seven for Newfoundhundred and feventy-fix, to any officer or land to be in officers afting in and for the fail in the force. officers acting in and for the faid island of Newfoundland, shall continue in force, as fully to all intents and purposes as if this act had not been made, until the deputations or other authorities fo granted to fuch officer or officers respectively shall be revoked, annulled, or made void, by the high treasurer of Great Britain, or commissioners of the treasury for the time being.

37. And be it further enacted by the Perions fued authority aforesaid, That if any action or for any thing done in pursufuit shall be commenced against any person ance of this or persons for any thing done in pursuance the general of this act of parliament, the defendant or iffue.

[D 2]

defendants

: adfaid erfon s agadorofenalty f parenues ns in r fuch , fentance, Great ; and or be

rica

ıd of

ited,

ted by d after feven ns and reafter goods d inte, and of my act ers of

hi3

iction

ge, to

defendants in such action or fuit may plead the general issue, and give this act and the special matter in evidence at any trial to be had thereupon, and that the same was done in pursuance of and by the authority of this act: And if it shall appear so to have been done, the jury shall find for the defendant or defendants; and if the plaintisf shall be nonsuited, or discontinue his action after the defendant or defendants have appeared, or if judgement shall be given upon any verdict or demurrer against the plaintiff, the defendant or defendants shall recover treble costs, and have the like remedy for the same as defendants have in other cases by law.

and recover treble costs.

of fifte Ma rag Gre dom rctu emp ther will one feve thei fhou der ftrić

by of fion now carr

y plead and the al to be ne was uthority ar fo to for the ne plaininue his fendants shall be

r against

fendants

the like

have in

26 GEO. III. Cap. 26.

An act to amend and render more effectual the several laws now in force for encouraging the fisheries carried on at Newfoundland, and parts adjacent, from Great Britain, Ireland, and the British dominions in Europe; and for granting bounties, for a limited time, on certain terms and conditions.

[7 HEREAS the bounties granted to Preamble, a certain number of vessels employed in the British fishery on the banks of Newfoundland, by an act passed in the fifteenth year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled, An act for the encou- 15 Geo. III. ragement of the fisheries carried on from Cap. 31. Great Britain, Ireland, and the British dominions in Europe; and for securing the return of the fishermen, suilors, and others employed in the faid fisheries, to the ports thereof, at the end of the fishing season, will expire on the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and eightyfeven: And whereas, at the expiration thereof, it is expedient that new bounties fhould be granted, for a limited time, under certain conditions, limitations, and restrictions: And whereas it has been found by experience, that feveral of the provifions and regulations contained in the laws now in force for encouraging the fisheries, carried on at Newfoundland, and parts ad- $[D_3]$

jacent, are infufficient to answer the good purposes thereby intended, and that it is requifite that other provisions and regula-

1787, hounties to ba given to vesfels fitted out from Great Britain, &c. for the Newfoundland fishery,

tions should be enacted: To that end, be it therefore enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this prefent Parliament affembled, and by the authority of After Jan. 1, the fame, That, from and after the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and eighty-feven, the respective bounties herein-after mentioned shall be paid and allowed annually, for ten years, to a certain number of fhips or vessels employed in the British fishery on the banks of Newfoundland, under the limitations and restrictions herein-aster expressed; that is to fay, That such vessels shall appear by their register to be British-built, and wholly owned by his Majesty's subjects refiding in Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man; and shall be navigated each with a master, and at least three fourths of the mariners being British subjects, ufually residing in his Majesty's European dominions; and shall qualified, etc. be in other respects qualified and subject to the same rules and restrictions as are prefcribed by an act, made in the tenth and eleventh years of the reign of King William the third, intituled, An act to encourage the trade to Newfoundland; and shall be fitted and cleared out from some port in Great Britain, or from the islands of Guernſey,

3

a

V

agreeanle to 10&11Gul.III. Cap. 25.

ie good at it is reguland, be nost exice and tempo-Parliaority of he first n hùne bounoe paid rs, to a employanks of ons and that is pear by lt, and jects reor the m; and er, and rs being in his nd fhall bject to are prenth and ing Wilto encound fhall port in Guern-

Jey,

fey, Jersey, or Alderney, after the said first day of January one thousand seven hundred and eighty-feven, and after that day in each fucceeding year, and hall proceed to the banks of Newfoundland; and having catched a cargo of fish upon those banks, confisting of not less than ten thousand fish by tale, shall land the same at any one of the ports on the north, the east, or the fouth side of the island of Newfoundland, between Cape Saint John and Cape Raye, on or before the fifteenth day of July in each year, and shall make one more trip, at least, to the said banks, and return with another cargo of fish catched there, to the same port: In which Bounties to case, the one hundred vessels which shall be paid the first 100 vesfirst arrive at the island of Newfoundland, sels which from the banks thereof, with a cargo of final arrive at fish catched there, consisting of ten thou- with a cargo fund fish by tale, at the least, and which, of fish after landing the same at one of the ports within the limits before-mentioned in Newfoundland, shall proceed again to the faid banks, and return to the faid island with another cargo of fish, shall, if navigated with not less than twelve men each, be intitled to forty pounds each; but if any of the faid one hundred vessels, so first arriving as aforefaid, shall be navigated with less than twelve men each, and not less than feven, they shall be intitled to twentyfive pounds each: Provided always, That if, in either of the cases before-mentioned, any of the one hundred vessels, so first $\lceil D_4 \rceil$ arriving

Ditto to the Second 100 vertels which hall to arrive.

arriving as aforefaid, shall be wholly navigated by men going out upon shares, that is to fay, receiving a certain share of the profits arising from the voyage in lieu of wages, fuch of the faid vessels as shall be fo navigated by not less than twelve men each, shall be intitled to fifty pounds each; and if so navigated with a less number than twelvemen; and not less than seven, shall be intitled to thirty-five pounds each. And further, that the one hundred vessels which shall next so arrive in order of time, on or before the said fifteenth day of July in each year, at the faid island, with a like cargo, and shall proceed again to the said banks, and return from thence in the manner herein-before mentioned, shall, if navigated with not less than twelve men each, be intitled to twenty-five pounds each; but if fuch one hundred veffels, fo arriving as aforesaid the next in order of time, shall be navigated each with less than twelve, and not less than seven men, they shall be intitled to eighteen pounds each: Provided also, That if, in either of the cases last mentioned, any of the vessels so arriving next in order of time as aforefaid, shall be fo navigated wholly by men going out upon fhares, that is to fay, receiving a certain share of the profits arising from the voyage in lieu of wages, fuch of the faid vessels, as shall be so navigated by not less than twelve men each, shall be intitled to thirtyfive pounds each; and if so navigated with a less number than twelve men, and

not less than seven, shall be intitled to natwenty-one pounds each; upon the master Certificates to , that or owner of every fuch vessel respectively to the collecf the producing to the collector or other princi- tor of cuttoms eu of pal officer of his Majesty's customs at the from the goall be port in Great Britain from whence such Newjoundland men vessel was cleared out, or if cleared out of the qualieach; from either of the said islands of Guernsey, ships, etc. mber Jersey, or Alderney, to the collector, or , fhall other principal officer of the customs in And fome port of Great Britain, a certificate which under the hand and feal of the governor on or of Newfoundland, that the master of such a each vessel had produced to him a certificate, argo, under the hands of the collector and companks. troller of the customs at the port from heregated whence fuch vessel was cleared out, or if h, be cleared out from the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Alderney, under the hands of but if the governor, or deputy governor, and prinng as cipal officer of the customs there, testify-Thall ing that fuch vessel was duly qualified to velve, proceed on fuch fishery in pursuance of the all be before recited act, made in the tenth and vided last eleventh years of the reign of King William the third; and that it has been made iving to appear to his fatisfaction, by a certificate all be under the hand and feal of the naval officer upon of the district in Newfoundland where such ertain fish was landed, or where there is no naval yage officer, under the hand and feal of the esfels, commander of any of his Majesty's ships than stationed there, or of such officer as the nirtygovernor shall approve, specifying the time , and of fuch vessel's arrival in manner before

not

be produced

directed,

Masters and mates to make oath.

directed, that fuch veffel was intitled, by the priority and time of her arrival, to one or other of the bounties therein mentioned. as the fact may be; and that the master and mate of such vessel had made oath, before fuch naval or other officer as aforefaid, that the number of fish taken on the first trip amounted to ten thousand at least by tale; that he had made two trips at least, and that all the fish on both trips were catched on the banks of Newfoundland by the crew of fuch veffel only; which certificate and oath the faid governor, and naval or other officer as aforefaid, are hereby impowered and required to grant and administer to the master and mate of fuch vessel, without fee or reward; and upon delivering up the faid certificate to fuch collector, the respective bounties therein mentioned shall be paid by fuch collector in fuch and the like manner, and out of the fame funds, as the bounties herein-before mentioned to have been granted by the faid recited act, made in the faid fifteenth year of the reign of his present Majesty.

Collectors of costoms to pay the bounties.

Number of mariners belonging to each veffel to be inferred in the certificate of qualification. 2. And be it further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That in each and every certificate of a ship being duly qualified as aforefaid to proceed on the said sistery, there shall be inserted the real number of the mariners then belonging to such vessel, and intended to be employed in the said sistery, distinguishing how many of them are new or green men, and whether they

d, by

o one

oned,

r and

efore

, that

trip

tale;

l that

d on

w of

oath

fficer

d re-

maf-

ee or

faid

Clive

mer, nties

antfaid

fent

au-

ery

d as

of

vef-

aid

ein

ley

are

are hired upon shares, or are to receive wages; which facts are to be verified on the oath of the master of the vessel, made or taken before the person who shall grant the faid certificate, and who is hereby authorifed and required to administer the fame, and to infert fuch facts in fuch certificate; and if fuch vessels shall be cleared out from the faid islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Alderney, then fuch oath shall be taken before a magistrate of the royal court, in the presence of the principal officer of the customs who shall grant such certificate, the whole to be attested by the governor of each of the faid islands respectively; on failure whereof, fuch vessels shall be excluded from the benefit of this act, and shall not be intitled to or receive any of the bounties herein-before granted.

3. And be it further enacted by the au- Certificates thority aforesaid, That the several certifi- given and afficates to be given and affidavits taken in in Newfound-Newfoundland as aforefaid, in order to land, when to be transmitted fatisfy the faid governor of the faid island, to the goveras to the facts to ground his certificate nor. thereupon, as herein-before directed, for the payment of the faid bounties, shall and are hereby required, within the district of Saint John's in the said island of Newfoundland, to be transmitted to the said governor at Saint John's, before the fifteenth day of September in each year, and within any other district in the said island before the thirtieth day of September

in each year, in order that he may perfectly examine the documents, and thoroughly investigate the same, so as to be able clearly and justly to settle the times of the arrivals as aforesaid of the several and respective vessels, and adjust the different bounties, and to whom they are and ought severally to be paid.

Mafters of veffels, previous to receiving the bounties, to make oath relative to the number of their men returned.

4. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That every master of a vessel, entitled to any of the bounties herein-before granted, shall, before he shall receive the fame, or any part thereof, make oath before the collector and comptroller, or other chief officer at the port in Great Britain where he shall arrive on his return from the faid fishery upon the banks of Newfoundland, that all the men belonging to his ship who sailed out with him, or a number of men equal thereto, are returned to Great Britain, unless any of his crew shall have died at Newfoundland, or in the faid voyage, either on the passage out or return home, or have deferted without his knowledge or confent, or have been shipped in or on board British vessels bound for foreign markets; which facts shall also be verified on oath by every fuch master, before the faid officers or officer of the customs, who are respectively hereby authorised and required to administer the same.

What proportion of their wages shall be 5. And whereas, by the faid recited and, made in the fifteenth year of the reign

łly

ıly ole

he re-

nt

ht

10-

el,

re he

re

er

iin

m Ĺ'-

118

er

at

ve

id

m

٧٠ in n

d

of his present Majesty, it is enacted, That advanced to no hirer or employer shall pay or advance during the to any feaman or fisherman, or either of time of their them, during the time he shall be in his fervice. fervice, more than half the wages which fhall at any time be due to him: And whereas, in the case of green men, the advance of one half of the wages may not always be sufficient to fit them out and clothe them for the feafon; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for the hirer or employer of any fuch green men engaged in the faid fishery, to advance to any such green man, during the time he shall be in his service, a sum not exceeding five pounds, ten shillings, althoughthesame shall amount to more than one half of the wages which shall be due to him, provided a fum equal to the then current price of a man's passage home, not exceeding forty shillings for each man, be referved to bear the charge of his return home, as directed by the faid before recited act of the fifteenth year of his present Majesty's reign.

6. And whereas in and by the faid recited Penalty on act, made in the fifteenth year of his present seamen, etc. Majesty's reign, it is directed, That in case themselves any seaman or fisherman shall at any time from or negwilfully absent himself from his duty or employ. employ, without the leave and confent of his hirer or employer, or the agent of fuch hirer or employer, or shall wilfully neglect or refuse to work, according to the true

absenting lecting their

intent

intent and meaning of his contract or agreement, he shall, for every day he shall for absent himself or neglect or refuse to work, forfeit two days pay to fuch owner or employer: And whereas the faid penalties have been found insufficient; be it therefore enacted, That, where any fuch feaman or fisherman shall so wilfully absent himself from his duty or employ, without the leave or confent of his hirer or employer, or shall wilfully neglect or refuse to work, for the space of one day, he shall, for every day he shall so absent himself, or wilfully neglect or refuse to work, forfeit any number of days pay not exceeding five, as the faid governor of Newfoundland, or his furrogate, may think just and reasonable; and fuch forfeiture shall be paid to the hirer or employer of fuch feaman or fisherman, in recompence for the loss or damage which he may have fustained by means of, or through fuch absence, neglect of duty, or refusal to work.

0

Master to be fworn before oil or blubber admitted to entry dutyfree.

7. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That, before any oil or blubber, imported from Newsoundland into Great Britain, shall be admitted to entry duty-free, the master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of the ship or vessel importing the same, shall make oath before the collector, or other chief officer of the customs at the port in Great Britain into which the said oil or blubber is imported, (who is hereby authorised

thorised and required to administer such oath), that the fame, and every part thereof, is really and bona fide the oil or blubber of fish or creatures living in the sea, actually caught and taken on the banks and shores of the island of Newfoundland, and parts adjacent, wholly by his Majesty's subjects carrying on the faid fishery from his Majesty's European dominions, and usually residing in the said dominions; any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

fo

k,

n.

ve

n-

or

≘lf

he

r,

k,

ly

ıy

e, 10

n-

to

r

r

0

アーチリアロテーム

8. And be it further enacted by the A finitar authority aforesaid, That, before any feal oath to be skins, imported from Newfoundland into taken relative to sail skins. Great Britain, shall be admitted to entry duty-free, the master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of the stap or vessel importing the same, shall make oath before the collector, or other chief officer of the customs at the port in Great Britain into which such seal Ikins are imported, (who is hereby authotifed and required to administer such oath), that the fame are really and bona fide the skins of seals actually caught and taken on the banks and shores of the said island of Newfoundland, and parts adjacent, wholly by his Majesty's subjects carrying on the faid fishery from his Majesty's European dominions, and usually residing in the said dominions; any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding.

q. And

Clause relative to oil, &c.
purchased at Newyoundland, and imported from thence into Great, Bruum.

9. And be it further enacted by the authority atoresaid, That, in case any oil, blubber, or feal skins, shall be purchased in the faid island of Newfoundland, or the parts adjacent, and imported into Great Britain from thence, the same shall and may be admitted to entry duty-free, provided the master or other person having or taking the charge or command of the ship or vessel importing the same, shall make oath of all and every the particulars respecting the purchase thereof, before the collector or other chief officer of the customs at the port in Great Britain into which fuch oil, blubber, or feal skins, are imported, (who is hereby authorifed and required to administer such oath); and shall produce and deliver to such collector or other chief officer, a certificate, under the hand and feal of the naval officer of the district in Newfoundland where such oil, blubber, or feal skins, were purchased; or if there shall not be any naval officer at fuch place, then under the hand and feal of the commander of any of his Maiesty's ships stationed there, testifying that oath had been made before him, (who is hereby authorised and required, in such case, to administer the same), by the perfon or persons who actually caught the fish from which the oil, blubber, or the feals from which the skins mentioned in fuch certificate was produced or came, that fuch oil or blubber was really and bona fide the oil or blubber of fish or crea-

an h

h

oi qu oi ar

m

ce

03

tat fro ma im

> fuchis the Th

and the

dif

the

oil,

rafed

r the

reat

and

pro-

iving

fthe

shall

ulats

efore

f the

into

, are

and

lector

under

of the h oil.

afed:

bfficer and

s Ma-

g that

vho is

fuch

e per-

t the

or the

came.

and

crea-

tures

and

tures living in the fea, or that fuch skins were really and bona fide the skins of seals, actually caught and taken on the banks and shores of the island of Newfoundland, and parts adjacent, wholly by his Majesty's subjects carrying on the faid fithery from his Majesty's European dominions, and usually residing in the said dominions; and provided fuch master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of the ship or vessel so importing such oil, blubber, and feal skins, shall also make oath, before fuch collector or other chief officer, (who is hereby authorifed and required to administer the same), that the oil, blubber, or feal skins so imported, are the fame oil, blubber, or feal skins mentioned and referred to in the faid certificate.

10. And be it further enacted by the Bond to be authority aforesaid, That, upon the imporsition of any foreign sult into this kingdom Majesty for tation of any foreign falt into this kingdom payment of from any place from whence, and in the the old submanner in which fuch falt may be legally fidy, &c. on the importaimported, the importer or proprietor of tion of falt. fuch falt shall be at liberty to give bond to his Majesty, his heirs and successors, for the payment of the duty commonly called The Old Subfidy, and all further subsidies, imposts, and duties, due and payable to and for the customs upon fuch falt, within the space of twelve calendar months from the date of fuch bond, but without any discount or allowance for prompt payment TE]

fai

u

N

ki

pu

fuc

fea

fca

fha

uг.

one

fen

det

cur

COU

vide

with

afte

nav:

defe

ploy

and

vent

fupe

as ar

nece eries

pole

empl

And

vision

the f

I

be cancelled. &c. on exportation 12 months.

of the faid duties, or either of them; which bond the collector and comptroller of his Majesty's customs at the port of importation are hereby authorised to take in his Majesty's name, and thereupon to permit fuch falt to be entered and landed such bonds to in the usual manner; and if such falt shall exported again within the faid space of we've calendar months, the bonds which thereof within shall have been given for the said duties thereon, shall be cancelled and discharged; and in case the full duties payable to the customs for such falt shall have been paid at or before the expiration of the faid twelve calendar months, and fuch falt shall be afterwards exported into foreign parts within the time allowed by law, a drawback of all the faid duties which were so paid shall be allowed in the same manner as the former drawback of the customs upon the exportation of falt was, could or might be paid; and fuch falt shall be subject and liable to the same rules, regulations, restrictions, securities, penalties, and forfeitures, (except where any alteration is made by this act), as such falt was subject and liable to by any act or acts of parliament in force before the making of this act.

Not to use any fean or net for catchmesh is less than four mension.

11. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall not be ing cod whose lawful to or for any person or persons concerned or employed in carrying on the inches in di- faid fishery, or for any seaman or fisherman hired

them; troller ort of o take pon to landed lt shall pace of which duties arged; to the en paid he faid ch falt foreign law, a which he fame of the falt was, uch falt he fame curities, t where as fuch y act or

by the not be perfons g on the therman hired

ore the

hired for the purpole of carrying on the faid fishery, to use, or cause to be made use of, on the shores of the said island of Newfoundland, any sean or net of any kind or description whatsoever, for the purpose of catching cod fish by hauling fuch fean or net on shore, or tucking such fean or net into any boat or boats, the scale or mest of which said sean or net shall be less in dimension than four inches, under the penalty of forfeiting the fun of one hundred pounds for every fuch offence; which offence may be heard and determined, and the penalty hereby incurred shall and may be recovered in the court of fession of the said island, provided that fuch offence be complained of within the space of three calendar months after the commission of the same.

12. And whereas it is effential to the Preamble. naval strength of Great Britain, that the defertion of feamen and fishermen employed in the fifthery of Newfoundland, and the parts adjacent, should be prevented: And whereas, by reason of their fuperior skill as seamen and sishermen, and as artificers of the implements and utenfils necessary to the carrying on of such fisheries, they are, by great temptations, exposed to be seduced into the service and employ of the subjects of foreign states: And whereas the regulations and provisions made in and by an act, passed in the fifteenth year of his present Majesty's [E 2]

If any British feaman, &c. thall detert or from Newjoundland, with intent to enter into the tervice of any foreign state, he may be committed, €c.

reign, herein-before mentioned, are not fusficient to prevent the desertion of such feamen and fishermen to the service of the subjects of foreign states; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforefaid, That if any feaman or fisherman, hired or emagree to defert ployed in the carrying on of the faid fishery, shall desert from the said island of Newfoundland, or from the faid fishery, with intent to enter into the service of any foreign state, or of any of the subjects of any foreign state, or shall have in anywise agreed fo to absent himself or defert with fuch intent, or shall have actually entered into fuch service as aforesaid, it shall and may be lawful to and for the governor of Newfoundland, or his furrogates, or for the judge of the vice admiralty court for the time being, or for any justice of the peace in Newfoundland respectively, issue his or their warrant or warrants to apprehend fuch person so deserting, or having agreed to defert as aforefaid, and on the oath or oaths of one or more credible witness or witnesses, to commit him to prison, there to remain until the next court of fession which shall be holden in pursuance of the commission of the governor for the time being; and if found guilty of the faid offence at fuch fession, that it shall and may be lawful to and for the faid court of fession to order fuch deferter as aforefaid to be detained in prison, without bail or mainprize, for any time not exceeding three months, in case he shall have come from his Majesty's

jel of

by an wi fh ni fo to in

wl or ſhi he or or

fha

OII

co

as cee the in

un

the boa be any

not pea

ing

on fuc jesty's European dominions for the purpose of carrying on the fisheries aforesaid.

are not

of fuch e of the

herefore

That if

or em-

the faid

fland of

fishery,

rvice of

fubjects

anywife

ert with

entered

shall and

ernor of

, or for

ourt for

e of the

vely, to

rrants to

ting, or

aid, and

or more

commit

until the

e holden

n of the

e at fuch

lawful to

to order

tained in

rize, for

months,

h his Majesty's

and if

13. Provided always, and be it enacted and fine by the authority aforesaid, That it shall home: and may be lawful for fuch governor, within the space of three months, if he shall fee fit, or as foon after as conveniently may be, to cause every such person fo having deferted, or agreed to defert, to be put on board a passage ship or vessel, in order to his being conveyed back to the country to which he belonged, and for which the master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of fuch ship or vessel, shall be paid in manner herein-after mentioned; and every master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of such passage ship or vessel, shall be, and is hereby required to take on board fuch and fo many of fuch persons as the faid governor shall direct, not exceeding four for each one hundred tons of the tonnage of such ship or vessel, and so in proportion for every such ship or vessel under one hundred tons: Provided nevertheless, That no person shall be so put on board of any ship or vessel which shall not be of the burthen of forty tons: But if But if not any person or persons convicted of desert- from his Maing or agreeing to defert as aforefaid, shall repean dominot have come from his Majesty's Euro- nions, he may be imprisoned pean dominions for the purpose of carrying for 12 months. on the fisheries aforesaid, then, and in fuch case, that it shall and may be lawful $\lceil E_3 \rceil$

jesty's Eu-

for the faid court of fession to commit such person or persons to prison, there to remain, without bail or mainprize, for any time not exceeding twelve calendar months.

Preamble.

14. And whereas it is of great importance to the trade, manufacture, and navigation of Great Britain, and of his Majesty's dominions in Europe, that all trade and mercantile intercourse between his Ma-; jesty's subjects, residing or carrying on fishery in the island of Newfoundland with the subjects of any foreign state, should be prohibited: And whereas it is effentially necessary to the preservation of the benefits arising from the fishery aforesaid, to prevent the fale of any ships, vessels, or boats, or of the tackle, apparel, or furniture of the fame, and of all and all manner of utenfils and implements, which are or may be used in catching and curing fish, and also of all articles and commodities of the growth, produce, and manufacture of the faid island of Newfoundland, to the subjects of any foreign state, or to any other than the subjects of his Majesty, his heirs and fuccessors, and also to prohibit the purchase of any goods or commodities whatfoever, from the subjects of any foreign state; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforefaid, That it shall not be lawful for any person or persons, residing in or carrying on fishery in the said island of Newfoundland, or on the banks thereof, there to fell, barter.

Fishermen at Newfoundland not to sell or barter any vessel, etc. to or with any foreigner.

t fuch

to re-, for

lendar

nport-

navi-

s Ma-

trade is Ma-

g on

with

uld be ntially

enefits

pre-

boats, ire of

ner of

r may

nd alfo f the

of the

bjects

than

rchase

bever,

; he

afore-

r any rying

found-

o fell.

arter,

barter, or exchange, any ship, vessel, or boat, of what kind or description soever, or any tackle, apparel, or furniture, used or which may be used by any ship, vessel, or boat; or any seans, nets, or other implements or utenfils, used or which may be used in catching or curing fish, or any kind of bait whatfoever used or which may be used in the catching of fish; or any kind of fish, oil, blubber, seal skins, peltry, fuel, wood, or timber, to or with any person or persons whatfoever, other than the subjects of his Majesty, his heirs and successors.

15. And be it further enacted by the Offenders authority aforesaid, That if any person or herein to be committed; persons residing or carrying on sishery in the faid island of Newfoundland, shall there fell, barter, or exchange, or caufe to be fold, bartered, or exchanged, or shall endeavour to fell, barter, or exchange, or shall be aiding or assisting in selling, bartering or exchanging, or causing to be fold, bartered, or exchanged, any fuch ship, vessel, boat, or any tackle, apparel, or furniture, used or which may be used for the purpose of navigating any ship, vessel, or boat; or any feans, nets, or other implements or utenfils, used or which may be used in catching or curing fish; or any kind of bait whatfoever used or which may be used in catching fish; or any fish, oil, blubber, feal skins, fuel, wood, or timber, to any person or persons, being the subjects of any foreign state, it shall and may be lawful to and for the governor of New-[E4]

foundland, or his furrogates, or for any justice of the peace in Newfoundland, to

issue his or their warrant or warrants to apprehend every fuch offender, and, on the oath of one or more credible witness or witnesses, to commit him to prison, there to remain until the next court of fession which shall be holden in pursuance of the commission of the said governor for the time being; and all and every fuch person or persons, if found guilty of the said offence at fuch fession, shall forfeit and pay treble the value of the articles so fold or caused to be fold, or attempted to be fold as aforesaid, or bartered or taken in exchange, or in the felling, bartering, or exchanging of which, or causing to be fold, bartered, or exchanged, such person or persons was or were aiding or assisting, and the same shall be levied of the offender's goods and chattels, by warrant to be granted by the faid court of session for that purpose; and in case no goods upon which fuch distress can be made shall be found, then it shall and may be lawful for the said

and to forfeit trebe the value of the arricles fold, &c.

Such fishermen not to purchase any goods of, or to barter with foreigners for the same. 16. And whereas it is highly injurious to the trade and manufactures of his Majesty's dominions in Europe, that persons residing or carrying on sishery in the island of Newfoundland, or parts adjacent, or on the banks of the said island of Newfound-

court to order fuch person or persons to be punished and dealt with in the same manner as is herein-before directed with respect to deserters or persons agreeing to desert.

land,

any l, to

o ap-

the s or

here flion

the

the

rion faid

l pay d or

fold

ex-

erson ting,

end-

o be that

hich

und,

faid

to be

nner

ft to

ious Ma-

fons

and on

undand,

land, should be supplied with any goods or commodities whatfoever by the subjects of any foreign state; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no person or persons residing or carrying on fishery in the island of Newfoundland, or parts adjacent, or on the banks of the faid island of Newfoundland, shall there purchase, or take in exchange, or by way of barter, or cause to be purchased, or taken in exchange, or by way of barter, or be aiding or affifting in the purchasing, bartering for, or taking in exchange, any goods or commodities whatfoever, from any person or persons being a subject or subjects of any foreign state; and that every person or persons residing or carrying on fishery in the faid island of Offenders to Newfoundland, or parts adjacent, or on be committed, and to forfeit the banks of the said island of Newfound- treble the land, who shall there purchase, barter for, value of the or take in exchange, or shall cause to be purchased, bartered for, or taken in exchange, any fuch goods or commodities in manner aforesaid, shall be apprehended and committed to prison, and, on due conviction, before the court of fession, shall forfeit treble the value of fuch goods or commodities so purchased, or taken in barter or exchange, or procured to be purchased, or taken in barter or exchange, or in the purchase, barter, or taking of which in exchange, fuch person shall have been aiding or affifting, and the same shall be levied of the offender's goods and chattels, by warrant to be granted by the faid court

of fession for that purpose; and in case no goods upon which such distress can be made shall be found, then it shall and may be lawful for the said court to order such person or persons to be punished and dealt with in the same manner as is herein-before directed with respect to deserters or persons agreeing to desert.

Not to extend to the importation of bread, etc. 17. Provided always, That nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to hinder or prevent bread, flour, *Indian* corn, and live stock, from being imported into the said island of *Newfoundland* in certain *British* vessels, in pursuance of an act passed in this present session of Parliament.

No more than 40 s. to be paid for the passage of any person from Newsoundland, &c.

18. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That the sum for which the faid governor shall agree with the master, or other person having or taking the charge or command of any ship or vessel, for the passage of any person or persons from the faid island, to the place or places to which he or they belonged, shall in no case exceed the sum of forty shillings for each person, and shall be paid to the master of fuch ship or vessel out of the monies which shall arise from forfeitures incurred for any offence committed against this act, or the acts herein-before recited, upon fuch mafter producing, to the faid court of fession, a certificate, under the hand and feal of fuch governor, of the numbers and names

names of the persons respectively taken on board by his direction, and of the times they were taken on board respectively, and the feveral fums agreed to be paid as aforefaid; which fums the court of fession are hereby required to cause to be paid to such master, if sufficient funds for that purpose shall remain in the hands of the said court.

no

be

1ay

ıch alt

ore

ons

ing

on-

ent

ck,

and

els,

pre-

the

iich

nafthe

ffel,

ons

aces

no for

naf-

nies

red

act. pon

t of

and

and

mes

19. And be it also enacted by the Such payauthority aforesaid, That if no sufficient of a deficienfund for the payment of any fum or fums, cy in the fund for that fo agreed upon as aforefaid, shall remain purpote, to be in the hands of the faid court of fession, made by the then and in fuch case every such master or of the navy. other person having or taking the charge or command of fuch ship or vessel, who shall have taken on board any number of persons by order of the governor, in manner herein-before directed, upon producing a certificate, under the hand and feal of the faid governor, in manner herein-before directed, and making an affidavit at his return, letting forth the time during which he sublisted such person or persons, and that he did not, during that time, want any of his own complement of men, or how many he did want of fuch complement, and for what time, shall receive from the commissioners of the navy for the time being (who are hereby required to cause the same to be paid) sixpence per diem for the passage and provisions of such person or persons from the day of their embarkation homewards

ments, in case

homewards to the day of their arrival in Great Britain, the faid fum of fixpence per diem only being deducted for fuch time and fo many persons as he wanted of his complement during his voyage.

Recital of 4 Geo. III, cap. 15.

20. And whereas it is enacted, in and by an act passed in the fourth year of his present Majesty's reign, intituled, An act for granting certain duties in the British colonies and plantations in America; for continuing, amending, and making perpetual, an act paffed in the sixth year of the reign of his late Majesty King George the second, intituled, An act for the better fecuring and encouraging the trade of his Majesty's sugar colonies in America; for applying the produce of such duties, and of the duties to arife by virtue of the faid act, towards defraying the expences of defending, protecting, and securing the said colonies and plantations; for explaining an act made in the twenty-fifth year of the reign of King Charles the second, intituled, An act for the encouragement of the Greenland and Eastland trades, and for the better fecuring the plantation trade; and for altering and difallowing several drawbacks on exports from this kingdom, and more effectually preventing the clandestine conveyance of goods to and from the said colonies and plantations, and improving and fecuring the trade between the same and Great Britain; That if any British ship or vessel shall be found standing into, or coming out from, either. of the islands of Saint Pierre and Miquelon,

in

ce

ne

iis

nd

nis

or

ies

ed

ſty

ict

ng

in

ch

of

ces.

rid.

an

gn

act

nd

fe-

er-

012

u-

of

m-

de

at

nd:

er.

m,

or

or hovering or at anchor within two leagues of the coast thereof, or shall be discovered to have taken any goods or merchandizes on board at either of them, or to have been there for that purpose, such ship or vessel, and all the goods so taken on board there, shall be forfeited and lost, and shall and may be feized and profecuted by any officer of his Majesty's customs; and the master, or other person having the charge of fuch ship or vessel, and every person concerned in taking fuch goods on board, shall forfeit treble the value thereof: And whereas the provisions of the faid recited act may not be sufficient to effectuate the good purposes thereby intended, or to prevent the export or fale of ships, vessels, and boats, and of all other the goods and commodities herein-before enumerated and prohibited to be fold to the subjects of any foreign state, or the purchase and import of the goods and commodities of such foreign states; be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, That it shall and may Officers of his be lawful for all and every officer or offi- Majesty's cers, having the command of any of his at Newfound-Majesty's ships stationed at the island of land may de-Newfoundland, to stop and detain all and tain suspected vessels, and every ship, vessel, or boat, of what nature search them: or description soever, coming to, or going from the faid island, and belonging to, or in the fervice or occupation of any of his Majesty's subjects residing in, trafficking with, or carrying on fishery in the island of Newfoundland, parts adjacent, or on the banks

ships stationed

banks of the faid island of Newfoundland, which he shall have reason to suspect to be going to, or coming from, the islands of Saint Pierre or Miquelon, for the purposes before mentioned, in any place within the limits of their station, and to detain, fearch, and examine, such ship, vessel, or boat; and that if, upon fuch fearch or examination, it shall appear to such officer or officers that there is reasonable ground to believe that fuch ship, vessel, or boat, or any tackle, apparel, or furniture, used, or which may be used, by any ship, vessel, or boat, or any implements or utenfils used, or which may be used, in the catching or curing of fish, or any fish, oil, blubber, feal skins, fuel, wood, or timber, then on board of fuch ship, vessel, or boat, was or were intended to be fold, bartered for, or exchanged, to the subjects of any foreign state, or shall be discovered to have been fo fold, bartered for, or exchanged; or if any goods or commodities whatfoever shall be found on board fuch ship, vessel, or boat, or shall be discovered to have been on board, having been purchased or taken in barter or exchange from the subjects of any foreign state; then, and in every such case, to seize and fend back such ship, vesfel, or boat, to the island of Newfoundland; and that fuch ship, vessel, or boat, and such goods and commodities fo found on board, shall, upon due condemnation, be forfeited and loft, and shall and may be prosecuted for that purpose, by the officer or officers fa

and if any contraband goods are found on board, fuch vessels and goods shall be forfeited. fo feizing the fame, in the vice admiralty court of the faid island of Newfoundland; fuch forfeiture to be given, one moiety to the faid officer or officers, and the other moiety to the governor of Newfoundland for the time being, to be applied, under the direction of fuch governor, in defraying the passages home of such person or perfons as by this or any former act are directed to be fent back to the country to which they belong.

be

of

ses.

he

:h,

t;

12-

ffi-

oe-

ny ch

at,

or

or

er,

on

or

or

gn

en

if

all

or

en

en

of

ch ef-

d; ch d,

ed

21. And be it further enacted by the Clause relative authority aforesaid, That, in case any libel, to suits in Newfoundland information, or other fuit or proceeding on account whatfoever, shall be commenced and of the seizure brought to trial, in the court of vice admiralty in the faid island of Newfoundland, on account of the feizure of any ship, vessel, boat, or goods, for the condemnation of the same, for any of the causes herein-before mentioned, wherein a decree shall be pronounced for or in fayour of the defendant or defendants, claimer or claimers thereof, and it shall appear to the judge or court, before whom the fame shall be tried, that there was a probable cause for seizing the said ship, vessel, boat, or goods, the judge before whom the faid cause shall be tried shall certify on the record that there was a probable cause for the feizing of the faid ship, vessel, boat, or goods; a copy of which certificate shall be delivered to the profecutor, under the hands and feals of fuch judge or judges;

of vessels, &c.

APPENDIX.

and that, in fuch case, the defendant shall not be intitled to any costs of suit whatsoever, nor shall the person or persons who feized fuch ship, vessel, boat, or goods, be liable to any action, indictment, or other profecution, on account of fuch feizure: and that if any action, indicament, or profecution, shall be brought or preferred against any person or persons, who shall have obtained fuch copy of fuch certificate as aforefaid, in any of his Majesty's courts in Great Britain, such copy shall be admitted in evidence on behalf of the defendant or defendants, and shall have the like force and effect as the certificate on record would have had in the case of such action, indictment, or other profecution, being brought or preferred in the island of Newfoundland.

Plaintiff gaining a verdict shall not be intitled to costs, if there was probable cause of seizure.

22. And be it also enacted by the authority aforesaid, That if any action, indictment, or other profecution, shall be commenced and brought to trial against any person or persons whatsoever, on account of the feizure of any fuch ship, vessel, boat or goods, wherein a verdict shall be given against the defendant or defendants, if the court or judge before whom fuch action or profecution shall be tried shall certify on the record that there was a probable cause of such seizure, that the plaintiff, besides his ship, vessel, boat, or goods, fo feized, or the value thereof, shall not be intitled to above two-pence damages,

damages, nor to any costs of suit, nor shall the defendant in such prosecution be fined above one shilling.

nall

tfo-

vho be

her

re;

ro-

red

hall

cate

urts

mit-

dant

orce

ould

dict-

ught

und-

e au-

, in-

ll be

ainst

ac-

fhip,

rdict

r de-

efore

ll be

here

that

boat,

reof,

ence

ages,

23. And it is hereby further enacted by Limitation of the authority aforesaid, That if any person actions. or persons shall, at any time or times, be fued or profecuted for any thing by him or them done or executed in purfuance of, or by colour of this act, or of any matter or thing in this act contained, such action or profecution shall be commenced within the space of three months after the offence shall have been committed; and in case the person or persons making such seizure as aforefaid shall have quitted the faid island of Newfoundland before the expiration of three months from the time of the offence committed, then that fuch action or profecution shall be commenced within three months after his or their return to Great Britain; and fuch person or persons General issue, shall and may plead the general issue, and give this act and the special matter in evidence for his and their defence, and that the same was done in prosecution and by authority of the said act: And if it shall appear fo to have been done, then the court shall adjudge and decree, or the jury shall find, in the courts of Great Britain or Newfoundland respectively, for the defendant or defendants; and if the plaintiff shall be nonfuited, or discontinue his action, libel, or other proceedings in the courts of Great Britain or Newfoundland, T F]

after the defendant or defendants hath or have appeared, or if judgement shall be given upon any verdict or demurrer against the plaintiff, the defendant or defendants shall recover treble costs, and have the like remedy for the same as the defendant or defendants hath or have in other cases by law.

Treble cofts.

Fines and forfeited goods, applied.

24. And be it further enacted by the au-Sc. how to be thority aforesaid, That all and every the fines or penalties inflicted by this act, or by the acts herein-before recited, and to be levied upon the feamen or fishermen, except those for neglect of duty; and that fuch ships, vessels, or goods, as shall be feized, condemned, and forfeited as before mentioned, except fuch the distribution whereof is otherwise directed by this act, shall be given, one moiety to the informer, and the other moiety to the Governor of Newfoundland for the time being, to be applied, under the direction of such Governor, in defraying the passages home of fuch person or persons as by this or any former act are directed to be fent back to the country to which they belong.

au cla

act

for

Part of the act of x5 Geo. 111, repealed.

25. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That so much of the faid recited act of the fifteenth year of the reign of his present Majesty, as gives any jurisdiction to the court of vice admiralty for the faid island of Newfoundland with respect to enquiring into and determining disputes

disputes concerning the wages of any seamen or fishermen, or any offence committed by any hirer or employer of fuch feamen or fishermen, or any controversies or differences arising from their contracts or agreements, shall be, and the same is hereby repealed.

26. And be it further enacted by the The recited authority aforesaid, That all and every the acts (except, clauses, matters, and things in the faid main in force. herein-before recited acts contained, which are not altered or repealed by this present act, shall continue and remain in full force.

y the of the of the es any iralty with hining sputes

or

be

nft

nts

like

or

by

au-

the

, or

to be

, ex-

that

ll be efore ution is act, rmer, ernor to be Gome of r any ck to

28 G E O. III. Cap. 35.

An act to enable his Majesty to make such regulations as may be necessary to prevent the inconvenience which might arise from the competition of his Majesty's subjects and those of the most Christian King, in carrying on the sishery on the coasts of the island of Newfoundland.

di

if

th

fic

tic

P

th

be

m

ot.

 F_r

an

iff:

in

Ut

re

as,

tre

be

Ki

the

Preamble.
Treaty of
Utrecht resited.

HEREAS, by the thirteenth article of the treaty concluded at Utrecht on the fourth day of April, new stile, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and thirteen, between her late Majesty Queen Anne and the most Christian King Louis the fourteenth, it was, among other things, agreed, That the island called Newfoundland, with the adjacent islands, should, from that time forward, belong of right wholly to Britain, and to that end the town and fortress of Placentia, and whatever other places in the faid island were in the possession of the French, should be yielded and given up, within feven months from the exchange of the ratification of that treaty, or sooner if possible, by the most Christian King, to those who had a commission from the Queen of Great Britain for that purpose; nor should the most Christian King, his heirs or successors, or any of their fubjects, at any time thereafter, lay claim to any right to the faid island and islands, or to any part of them; moreover.

subjects King, in s of the h article Utrecht stile, in nd feven her late Christian ' , among nd called islands, pelong of that end ntia, and id island b, should hin seven e ratificapossible,

hose who

of Great

hould the fuccessors,

me therethe faid

of them;

moreover,

ke such prevent

ife from

moreover, it should not be lawful for the subjects of France to fortify any place in the faid island of Newfoundland, or to erect any buildings there, besides stages made of boards, and huts necessary and useful for drying of fish, or to resort to the said island beyond the time necessary for fishing and drying fish: That it should be allowed to the subjects of France to catch fish, and to dry them on land, on that part only, and in none other besides that part of the island of Newfoundland, which stretches from the place called Cape Bonavista, to the northern point of the faid island, and from thence running down by the western fide, and reaches as far as the place called Cape Riche: And whereas, by the fifth ar- Treaty of ticle of the treaty of peace, concluded at Paris recited, Paris on the tenth day of February one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, between his Majesty and the late most Christian King Louis the fifteenth, and his most Catholick Majesty, it was, among other things, agreed, that the subjects of France should have the liberty of fishing and drying on a part of the coast of the island of Newfoundland, such as is specified in the thirteenth article of the treaty of Utrecht, which article is confirmed and renewed by the present treaty: And where- Treaty of as, by the fifth article of the definitive Verfailles treaty of peace, concluded at Versailles, between his Majesty and the most Christian King, on the third day of September one thousand seven hundred and eighty-three, $[F_3]$

it was, among other things, agreed, That his Majesty, the King of Great Britain, should be maintained in his right to the island of Newfoundland, and to the adjacent islands, as the whole were assured to him by the thirteenth article of the treaty of Utrecht, excepting the islands of Saint Pierre and Miquelon, which were ceded in full right, by the faid treaty of the third day of September one thousand seven hundred and eighty-three, to his most Christian Majesty; and that his Majesty, the most Christian King, in order to prevent the quarrels which had before then arisen between the two nations of England and France, confented to remove the right of fishing which belonged to him in virtue of the aforefaid article of the treaty of Utrecht, from Cape Bonavista to Cape Saint John, situated on the eastern coast of Newfoundland, in fifty degrees north latitude, and his Majesty the King of Great Britain consented, on his part, that the fishery assigned to the subjects of his most Christian Majesty, beginning at the faid Cape Saint John, passing to the north, and descending by the western coast of the island of Newfoundland, should extend to the place called Cape Rage, fituate in forty-feven degrees and fifty minutes latitude: The French fishermen should enjoy the fishery which was affigued to them by the faid article, as they had the right to enjoy that which was affigued to them by the treaty of Utrecht: And whereas, by a declaration delivered by his Majesty's ambaffador

, That Britain, to the djacent to him eaty of Pierre in full day of ed and lajesty; hriftian uarrels en the e, conwhich orefaid m Cape ited on in fifty esty the on his he fubbeginfling to western fhould e, situninutes should o them right to iem, by s, by a

y's am-

affador

baffador extraordinary to his most Chris- Declaration to tian Majesty, bearing date also on the faid the French King of Sept. third day of September one thousand seven 3, 1781, 1e-hundred and eighty-three, his Majesty engaged not only to infure the execution of the last-mentioned treaty with his known good faith and punctuality, but to give all possible efficacy to such principles as may prevent dispute; and, that the fishermen of the two nations may not give cause for daily quarrels, was pleafed to engage that he would take the most positive measures for preventing his subjects from interrupting in any manner, by their competition, the fishing of the French, during the temporary exercise thereof which is granted to them upon the coasts of the island of Newfoundland, and that he would, for that purpose, cause the permanent settlements which should be formed there to be removed; and that he would give orders that the French fishermen should not be incommoded in the cutting of wood necessary for the repair of their scassfolds, huts, and fishing boats; and that the thirteenth article of the treaty of *Utrecht*, and the method of carrying on the fishery which had at all times been acknowledged, should be the plan upon which the fishery should be carried on there, and that it should not be deviated from by either party, the French fishermen building only their scaffolds, confining themselves to the repair of their fishing vessels, and not wintering there; the subjects of his Britannick Ma- $[F_4]$

jesty, on their part, not molesting in any manner the French fishermen during their fishing, nor injuring their scaffolds during their abser :: And whereas it is expedient, in conformity to the definitive treaty of peace and the declaration aforefaid, that his Majesty's subjects should be prevented from interrupting in any manner, by their competition, the aforefaid fishery of the subjects of his most Christian Majesty, during the temporary exercise thereof which is granted to them on the coast of Newfoundland; and that all permanentestablishments on that part of the coast allotted to the French fishermen should be removed: and that such fishermen should be in no manner molested. contrary to the tenor of the faid treaty, and the good faith thereof: In order, therefore, that his Majesty may be the better enabled to carry the faid feveral treatics and declarations into faithful and punctual execution, and to make fuch regulations as may be expedient, respecting the fishery, in the manner herein-after mentioned, be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and confent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament affembled, and by the authority of the fame, That it shall and may be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, by advice of council, from time to time, to give fuch orders and instructions to the governor of Newfoundland, or to any officer &c. as shall be or officers on that station, as he or they fhall

His Majesty, by advice of conneil, may give fuch orders to the gov: rnor of Newfoundland,

n any their uring dient, ity of at his from combjects g the anted and it part rmen fisherested, eaty, rder, etter eaties ctual tions hery, , be llent conoral. nent the for , by , to

icer

hey

hall

shall deem proper and necessary to fulfil deemed proper the purposes of the definitive treaty and purposes of the declaration aforesaid; and, if it shall be treaty of Vernecessary to that end, to give orders and theocharaion instructions to the governor, or other to the French officer or officers aforesaid, to remove, or King, above recited. cause to be removed, any stages, flakes, train vats, or other works whatever, for the purpose of carrying on fishery, erected by his Majesty's subjects on that part of the coast of Newfoundland which lies between Cape Saint John, passing to the north, and descending by the western coast of the faid island to the place called Cape Rage, and also all ships, vessels, and boats, belonging to his Majesty's subjects, which shall be found within the limits aforefaid, and also, in case of resulat to depart from within the limits aforefaid, to compel any of his Majesty's subjects to depart from thence; any law, usage, or custom, to the contrary notwithstanding.

2. And be it further enacted by the au- Persons refusthority aforesaid, That if any person or ing to conform to the direcpersons shall refuse, upon requisition made tions of the by the governor, or any officer or officers governor, to acting under him, in pursuance of his Majesty's orders or instructions as aforesaid, to depart from within the limits aforesaid, or otherwise to conform to such requisition and directions as fuch governor, or other officer as aforefaid, shall make or give, for the purposes aforesaid, every such person or persons so refusing, or otherwise offending against

How penalties are to be recovered and applied.

against the same, shall forfeit the sum of two hundred pounds, to be recovered in the court of fession, or court of vice admiralty in the faid island of Newfoundland, or by bill, plaint, or information, in any of his Majesty's courts of record at Westminster; one moiety of such penalty to belong to his Majelty, his heirs and fuccessors, and the other moiety to such perfon or persons as shall sue or prosecute for the same: Provided always, that every such fuit or profecution, if the same be commenced in Newfoundland, shall be commenced within three months, and if commenced in any of his Majesty's courts of record at Westminster, within twelve months from the time of the commission of fuch offence.

Limitation of

29 GEO. III. Cap. 53:

An act for further encouraging and regulating the Newfoundland, Greenland, and fouthern whale fisheries.

THEREAS, as well by immemorial preamble. usage as by the provisions of former laws, the right and privilege of drying fish on the island of Newfoundland do not belong to any of his Majesty's subjects arriving there, except from Great Britain, or one of his Majesty's dominions in Europe; for preventing frauds, and thereby better fecuring to his Majesty's faid subjects of Great Britain, and of the other British dominions in Europe, the full advantages of the fishery carried on from thence, and of drying fish on the shores of the island of Newfoundland, be it declared and enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and confent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the fame, That no fish, taken or caught by any of his No fish, unless Majesty's subjects, or other persons, arriving at Newfoundland or its dependencies, or on the banks of the faid island, except from Great Britain, or one of the British Europe, to be dominions in Europe, shall be permitted to be landed or dried on the faid island of land, the right

caught by fubjects of Great Britain, or of the British dominions in landed ordried at Newfound-Newfoundland, as ceded to the French except-

d in ad-

ind, any Teft-

' to

luc-

per-

for iich

om-

om-

om-

of elve

lion

Newfoundland, always excepting the rights granted by treaty to the fubjects of his most Christian Majesty on that part of the island of Newfoundland beginning at Cape Saint John, passing to the north and descending by the western coast of the said island to the place called Cape Raye.

2. And whereas it is thought expedient that the owners of ships employed in the Greenland fishery should be allowed to receive the bounty granted by an act, passed

25 6:0. III. #30. 41, 12a cit d.

in the twenty-fixth year of his present Majesty's reign, intituled, An act for the further. fupport and encouragement of the fisheries carried on in the Greenland Seas and Davis's Streights, although fuch ships depart from those seas before the tenth day of August then following, and although they be not laden with the quantity of whale fins, and of oil or blubber in proportion thereto, required by the faid act, in case it shall appear by the log books of fuch ships that they have not departed from those seas till the end of fixteen weeks from the day they respectively failed from the ports where they were furveyed and cleared out; be it therefore further enacted, That any owner or owners of any ship or vessel shall be allowed and intitled to receive the bounty granted by the faid act, for any

thip which shall have proceeded, or shall

proceed upon the faid whale fishery from

any port of Great Britain, or the islands of

After Jan. 1, 1750, ih:ps to be entitled to the bounties granted by the recited act. that shall fail by April 10, yearly, tho' they leave the Greenand feas Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, after the first

hts oſŧ nd int ng to ent he reed laer. ies)aart of: ey: ıle on it ps as ay. rts

t;

ny.

all

he ny all

m

of ि

ay

day of January one thousand seven hun- or Davis's dred and ninety, and shall have failed, or dug. 10 folshall fail from the port where she was fur- lowing, and veved and cleared out, directly on her in- laden agreetended voyage on or before the tenth day able to the of April in each and every year, although the recited asi, she shall depart from the Greenland seas or upon the con-Davis's streights, or the adjacent seas, be- specified. fore the tenth day of August then following, and although she shall not be laden, if of the burthen of three hundred tons, with thirty tons of oil, or blubber in proportion thereto, the blubber to be rated with respect to the oil as three to two, and one ton and a half of whale fins; or if she be of greater or leffer burthen, with a quantity of oil or blubber and whale fins in like proportion to the tonnage of fuch ship, being the produce of one or more whale or whales, caught by the crew thereof, or with the affiftance of the crew of some other licensed ship, in case it shall appear by the log book of fuch ship that she had continued with her crew in the faid feas, diligently endeavouring to catch whales or other creatures living in those seas, and did not depart from thence till the expiration of fixteen weeks from the time of her failing from the port where she shall have been furveyed and cleared out; provided fuch ship shall not have touched at any other port during her voyage, and shall have complied with all the other regulations, conditions, and restrictions, imposed by the faid act.

shall not be

28 Gee. III, cap. 20, recited; and after paffing this act the three thips entitled to the bounties thereby granted on doubling paffing through the Streights of Magellan to be entitled thereto, if they shall not return in less thau 16 months, and by Dec. 10, in the second vear after Hearing out.

3. And whereas by an act passed in the twenty-eighth year of his present Majesty's reign, intituled, An act for amending an act, made in the twenty-fixth year of his present Majesty's reign, for the encourage ment of the fouthern whale fishery, and for making further provisions for that Cape Horn, or purpose, the three ships or vessels, which are intitled to the premiums therein granted on their doubling Cape Horn, or passing through the Streights of Magellan, are required not to return in less time than eighteen months, and it is thought fufficient that fuch ships or vessels should be obliged to continue out no longer than fixteen months; be it therefore further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That the owner or owners of fuch of the faid three ships or vessels which shall sail after the passing this act, shall be intitled to the faid additional premiums, granted by the faid act of the twenty-eighth year of his present Majesty's reign, under the conditions, regulations, and restrictions, in the faid act mentioned, in case such ships or vessels shall not return in less time than fixteen months, from the time of her clearing out, and on or before the first day of December, in the second year after that in which fuch ship or vessel shall have fitted and cleared out.

Owners of vessels complying with the other conditions of the

4. And whereas doubts have arisen whether the owner of any thip or veffel shall be intitled to the premiums granted

ın

15

e-

ıď

at

h

in

٥Ė

n;

١ė

١ť

d \mathbf{n}

ìt

đ

:t

o

by the faid last mentioned acts passed in recited acts, the twenty-fixth and twenty-eighth years to be entitled to the preof his present Majesty's reign, unless such miums, tho thip or vessel shall have cleared out spe- they do not clear out cially for the respective latitudes therein specially for specified; be it further declared and the latitudes therein specienacted by the authority aforesaid, That fied. the owner or owners of any ship or vessel shall not be obliged to clear out specially for the respective latitudes specified in the faid acts, but shall be intitled to the premiums thereby granted, on complying with all the other conditions, regulations, and restrictions, imposed by the said acts.

5. And whereas by an act, made and 26 Geo. III, passed in the twenty-fixth year of the reign cap. 41. of his present Majesty, intituled, An act for the further support and encouragement of the fishcries carried on in the Greenland Seas and Davis's Streights, it is among other things enacted, That every ship shall have on board apprentices indentured for the space of three years at the least, who shall not exceed the age of eighteen years, nor be under fourteen years of age, at the time they shall be fo indentured, in the proportion of one apprentice at the least for every thirtyfive tons burthen, and one fresh or green man for every fifty tons burthen, which apprentices and fresh or green men shall be accounted in the number of men required to be on board fuch ship as aforefaid: And whereas by another act, made

26 Geo. III, cap. 50,

and passed in the twenty-fixth year of his present Majesty's reign, intituled, An act for the encouragement of the fouthern whale fishery, it is among other things enacted, That no premium granted by that act shall be paid or allowed to any person or persons whatever, for or on account of any ship or vessel employed in the aforefaid fishery, unless such ship or vessel shall have on board an apprentice indentured for the space of three years at the least, for every fifty tons burthen of fuch ship or veffel by admeasurement, every such apprentice not exceeding the age of eighteen years, nor being under fourteen years; at the time he shall be so indentured: And whereas by another at, made and passed in the twenty-eighth year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled, An act for amending an act, made in the twenty-fixth year of his present Majesty's reign, for the encouragement of the fouthern whale fishery, and for making further provisions for that purpose, it is, amongst other things, enacted, That the several additional premiums granted by that act shall be paid in fuch and the like manner, and under fuch and the like conditions, rules, regulations, and restrictions, as are directed and prescribed in and by the said act, made and passed in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled, An act for the encouragement of the fouthern whale fishery: And whereas it is expedient that provision should be made

and 28 Geo. III, cap. 20, recited.

to oblige the masters of ships or vessels, or the persons to whom apprentices shall be bound in pursuance of the acts hereinbefore respectively recited, to keep such apprentices in their fervice for the time they shall be indentured: Be it therefore further enacted by the authority aforefaid, That, from and after the first day of After Jan. 1, January one thousand seven hundred and matter perninety, if the master of any ship or vessel, mitting an or any other person or persons whatever, apprentice, indeatured to whom any apprentice or apprentices purfuant to shall be indentured pursuant to the said the recited herein-before recited acts, shall permit or his service fuffer any fuch apprentice or apprentices before the to quit, leave, or depart, his or their his term, to fervice on any pretence whatever, except forfeit 50%; as herein-after is provided, before the expiration of the term for which he or they shall be bound, every such master or other person shall forfeit and pay, for each and every offence, the fum of fifty pounds; to be recovered by action of debt, bill, plaint, or information, in any of his Majesty's courts of record, in which no wager of hw, no essoin, nor any more than one imparlance, shall be allowed.

acts, to quit expiration of

6. Provided nevertheless, That nothing unless such apprentice herein contained shall extend, or be con- be discharged strued to extend, to inslict the aforesaid before a mapenalty in any case where any apprentice or furned over to apprentices shall be legally discharged another masbefore a magistrate or justice of the peace, infheries.

 $\lceil G \rceil$

efty, et of s it

his

act

bale

ted;

act

or

t of

ore-

hall

ıred

eaft;

fhip

luch

igh-

ears,

And

ified

n of

for

fixt/s

the

hale

hons

ther

ddi-

thall

and

ules.

difaid

ixth

nade to or shall be turned over from one person to another person, concerned in either of the aforesaid fisheries, to serve the remainder of his time in such fisheries, pursuant to the directions of the said acts herein-before recited.

No premium to be paid under the recited acts, unless the names of the fhips on board which apprentices are bound to ferve, be inferted in the indentures. 7. Provided also, and it is hereby declared, That no bounty or premium shall be paid or allowed by virtue of the said recited acts, or either of them, in any case, unless there shall be inserted in the indenture or indentures of each and every apprentice or apprentices, who shall be indentured by virtue of the said recited acts, or either of them, or who shall be turned over from one person to another, pursuant to this act, the name or names of the ship or vessel, or ships or vessels, on board of which such apprentice or apprentices is or are bound to serve.

This act not to extend to ships cleared out, and which shall have sailed, before the commencement thereof.

3. Provided also, That nothing in this act shall extend, or be construed to extend, to take away any bounty or premium which may become due by virtue of the said recited acts, or either of them, in any case where the ship or vessel shall have bona side cleared out on the sishery, and proceeded from Great Britain, before the commencement of this act.

T 5 Geo. III,

.p. 31,

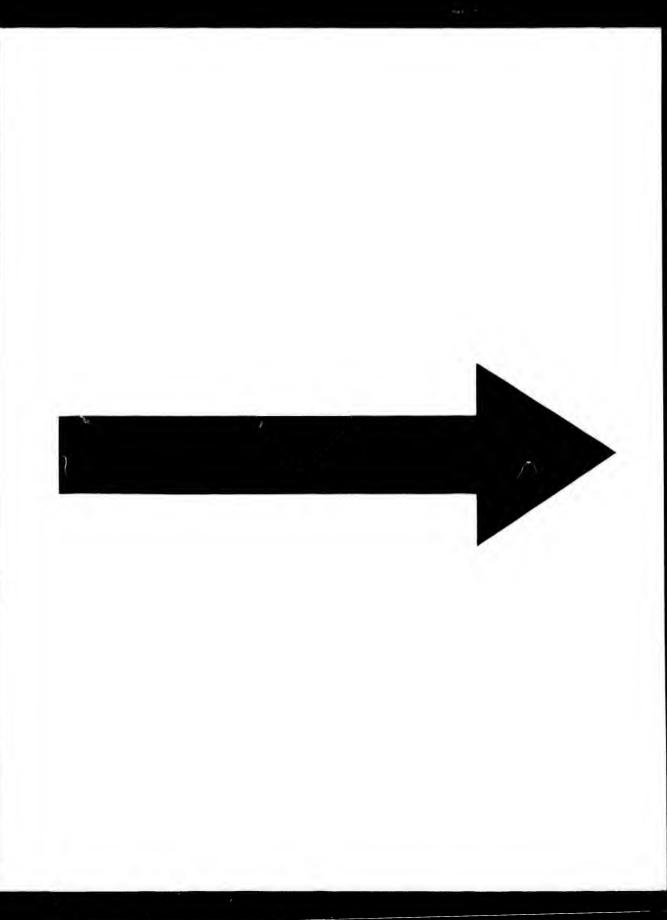
son to of the ainder ant to hefore

by den shall e faid n any in the every iall be recited nall be nother. names veffels, or ap

in this to exor prertue of them, el shall fishery, before 31 GEO. III. Cap. 29.

An act for establishing a court of civil jurisdiction in the island of Newfoundland, for a limited time.

THEREAS, by an act, passed in the Preamble. fifteenth year of his prefer ajesty's reign, intituled, An act for couragement of the fisheries carried a Great Britain, Ireland, and the Brit in dominions in Europe, and for fecuring the return of the fishermen, sailors, and others employed in the faid fisheries, to the ports thereof, at the end of the fishing scason, it was, amongst other things, enacted, That all disputes which should arise concerning the wages of every and any fuch feaman or fiftherman, and all offences which should be committed by every hirer or employer of fuch feaman or fisherman against that act, should and might be enquired of, heard, and determined; and the penalties and forfeitures thereby incurred should and might be recovered in the court of fession in the said act mentioned, or in the court of vice admiralty having jurifdiction in the island of Newfoundland: And whereas, by another act, passed in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of his present Majesty, intituled, An act to amend and render more effectual and 26 Geo. the present laws now in force for encouraging 111, cap. 26, [G 2]



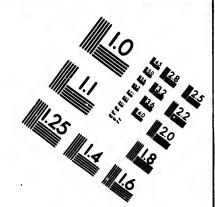
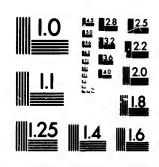


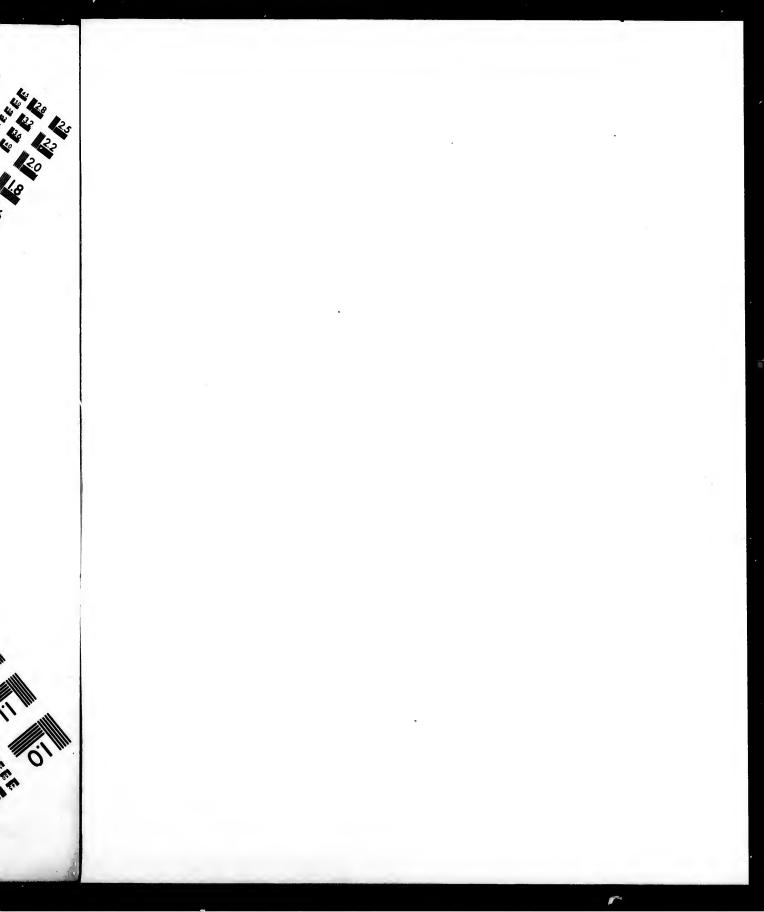
IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WERSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

STATE OF STA



the fisheries carried on at Newfoundland, and parts adjacent, from Great Britain, Ireland, and the British dominions Europe; and for granting bounties, for a limited time, on certain terms and conditions; so much of the faid first-mentioned act, as gives any jurisdiction to the court of viceadmiralty for the faid island of Newfoundland, with respect to inquiring, hearing, and determining disputes concerning the wages of any feaman or fisherman, or any offence committed by any hirer or employer of fuch feaman or fisherman, or any controverties or differences arifing from their contracts or agreements, should be, and the same was thereby repealed: And whereas the provisions made by the faid firstmentioned act, for the administration of justice in civil cases, are insufficient, and it is highly expedient that a court of civil jurisdiction, having cognizance of all pleas of debt, account, contracts respecting perfonal property, and all trespattes against the person, goods, or chattels, should be established in the said island of Newfoundland, for a limited time; be it therefore enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament asfembled, and by the authority of the same, That it shall and may be lawful for his may constitute Majesty, by his commission under the jurisdiction at great seal, to institute a court of civil

thority

His Majesty a court of civil Newfoundland, jurisdiction, with full power and aulland, ritain, ns in for a itions; f vicefoundaring, ig the or any nployor any from uld be, id firstion of t, and of civil ll pleas ng peragainst uld be wfounderefore nt Maconsent al, and ent afe fame, for his er the f civild au-

thority

thority to hear and determine, in a fummary way, all pleas of debt, account, contracts respecting personal property, and all trespasses committed against the person or goods and chattels in the island of Newfoundland, and islands and parts adjacent, or on the banks of the faid island of Newfoundland; which court shall consist of a chief judge, to be appointed by his Majesty, and two affessors, to be appointed by the governor of the faid island, from time to time; which chief judge, together with any one of fuch affeffors, shall have full power and authority to hear and determine all pleas by this act cognizable by the faid court of civil jurisdiction; and shall have fuch clerks, and other ministerial officers, as the chief judge shall think proper to appoint; and that fuch falaries shall be paid to the chief judge aforesaid, as his Majesty, his heirs and successors, shall approve and direct; and fuch falaries be paid to the affessors, and to the clerks, and ministerial officers aforesaid, as shall be approved by the faid chief judge, with the consent of the governor of the island of Newfoundland; which feveral falaries shall respectively be in lieu of all other profits and emoluments whatever; and fuch court shall be a court of record, and shall have all fuch powers as by the law of England are incident and belonging to a court of record; any thing in the faid first-men-[G 3]

tioned act contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

The manner in which the court is to proceed.

2. And be it further enacted, That the faid court shall proceed by complaint in writing, and by fummons of the defendant, in all cases where the complaint is for a fum under five pounds; and by arrest of the defendant, and attachment of his goods and debts, or of his effects in the hands of any other person, where the complaint is for more than the fum of five pounds; and fuch court shall have power and authority to pass judgement, and give costs, in such pleas, and award execution, either by levy and fale of the goods and chattels, or arrest of the person of the plaintiff or defendant, and also of the goods, debts, and effects of the defendant so attached.

An appeal to his Majesty in judgement is given for more than 100 /.

3. Provided always, That in all pleas, where the fum for which judgement shall council maybe be given shall amount to more than one hundred pounds, it shall be lawful for the plaintiff or defendant, as the case may be, to appeal to his Majesty in council, and upon notice of fuch appeal being fignified to the chief judge of fuch court, within fourteen days after such judgement passed, and fecurity given, to the satisfaction of the faid chief judge, for profecuting fuch appeal, the execution of fuch judgement shall be stayed.

not-

at the nt in idant. for a est of goods nds of int is ; and hority 1 fuch y levy

or ar-

or de-

s, and

pleas, t shall n one or the ay be, l, and nified vithin passed, on of fuch

4. And be it further enacted, That While the goduring the time the governor of the faid dent, disputes island shall continue to be resident in the concerning faid island, or parts adjacent, no disputes wages to be which shall arise concerning the wages of heard only in any seaman or fisherman shall be heard and civil jurisdiedetermined in the court of session mentioned tion; in the faid first-mentioned act, but only in the court of civil jurisdiction which shall be instituted by virtue of this act.

5. Provided always, That nothing in when he is not refident, they this act contained shall extend to prevent may be heard the court of fession aforesaid from hearing in the court of and determining fuch disputes as aforesaid, when the governor shall not be resident in the faid island, or parts adjacent.

6. And be it further enacted, That no Limitation of fuit shall be commenced in the faid court actions. of civil jurisdiction where the cause of action shall have arisen more than two years before fuch commencement, nor shall be heard and determined in the faid court of civil jurisdiction, except during the residence of the governor within the limits of his government; and that this act shall com- Continuance mence from the tenth day of June one of act. thousand seven hundred and ninety-one, and shall have continuance for one year, and unto the end of the then next fession of Parliament.

ement

M. Po. Su. 49 Ge. 3. is theother thete. of Parts.

32 G E O. III. Cap. 46.

An act for establishing courts of judicature in the island of Newsoundland, and the islands adjacent.

Preamble.

His Majefty, under the great feal, may inflitute a court of criminal and civil jurifdiction at Newfoundland, &c.

OR the better administration of justice in the island of Newfoundland, and the islands adjacent; be it enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and confent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present parliament assembled, and by the authority of the fame, That it shall and may be lawful for his Majesty, by his commission under the great seal, to institute a court of criminal and civil jurisdiction, to be called, The supreme court of judicature of the island of Newfoundland, with full power and authority to hold plea of all crimes and misdemeanors committed within the island of Newfoundland, and on the islands and seas to which ships or vessels repair from the island of Newfoundland, for carrying on the fishery, and on the banks of Newfoundland, in the same manner as plea is holden of crimes and misdemeanors committed in that part of Great Britain called England, and also with full power and authority to hold plea, as herein-after mentioned, of all fuits and complaints of a civil nature, arising within the island of Newfoundland, and on the islands and seas aforesaid, and on the banks of Newfoundland; which court

ture

ltice.

and

the

with

piri-

this

the

and

omte a

, to

re of

wer

and

and

feas

the

the and.

n of in

ind, r to

Fall

ire,

nd;

and

ich

u"t

court shall determine such suits and complaints of a civil nature, according to the law of England, as far as the fame can be applied to fuits and complaints arifing in the islands and places aforesaid; and the faid court shall be a court of record, and shall be holden by a chief justice to be appointed by his Majesty, who shall have full power and authority to enquire of, hear, and determine all crimes and misdemeanours, fuits, and complaints, cognizable in the faid court; and fuch court shall have fuch clerks and ministerial officers as the chief justice shall think proper to appoint; and fuch falary shall be paid to the said chief justice, as his Majesty, his heirs and fuccessors, shall approve and direct, and fuch falaries be paid to the clerks and ministerial officers aforesaid, as shall be approved by the chief justice, with the confent of the governor of the island of Newfoundland; which several falaries shall respectively be in lieu of all other profits and emoluments whatfoever.

2. And be it further enacted, That it Thegovernor, shall be lawful for the governor of the vice of the island of Newfoundland, with the advice of chief justice, fuch chief justice, from time to time, to furrogate institute courts of civil jurisdiction, to be courts, etc. called furrogate courts, in different parts of the island of Newfoundland, and the islands aforesaid, as occasion shall require, with full power and authority to hear and determine, in the like fummary way, all fuits and

with the admay institute and complaints of a civil nature arising within the island of Newfoundland, and on the islands and seas aforesaid, and on the banks of Newfoundland; which courts shall respectively be courts of record, and shall determine according to the law of England, as far as the fame can be applied to fuits and complaints arising in the islands and places aforefaid; and the faid courts respectively shall be holden by a surrogate, to be appointed from time to time by the governor of the faid island, with the approbation of fuch chief justice, and shall have full power and authority to hear and determine all fuits and complaints cognizable in the faid court; and the faid court shall have such clerks and ministerial officers, with fuch falaries as the chief justice shall appoint, which falaries shall be in lieu of all profits and emoluments whatever.

Mode of proceedings in the fupreme courts.

3. And be it further enacted, That it. shall be lawful for the faid supreme courts and furrogate and furrogate courts respectively, when any fuit or complaint shall be depending therein, to cause to appear from day to day, all persons interested in the matter in dispute, and to examine upon oath such of them as it shall be deemed proper, for better discovering the truth, and thereupon, and after due confideration of all circumstances, to make such order, judgement, or decree therein, and award fuch damag. and costs, as the case shall require; and that in all cases where the cause of any **fuit**

ifing

on

fhall shall

and,

luits

and

re-

ate,

the

ap-

hall

and

gni-

urt

ofice

ieu

it .

rts

en

ng to

in

of

et-

n,

n- '

ıđ

it

fuit or complaint shall not exceed five pounds, the party who is to answer such fuit or complaint shall be made to appear in court by fummons, and in all cases where fuch fummons shall be disobeyed, or where the cause of any suit or complaint shall exceed five pounds, then that the party who is to answer such suit or complaint. may be caused to appear by attachment of his or her goods, debts, or effects, or by arrest of the person, and that the execution of any order, judgement, or decree may be enforced by attachment of the goods, debts, or credits of the party, or by arrest of the person against whom such order, judgement, or decree shall be made; and that it shall and may be lawful for the faid chief justice and furrogates respectively, to authorize some person in his or their absence respectively, to issue process, and do all acts appertaining to the faid supreme court, and furrogate courts respectively, fave and except the enquiring of, hearing, and determining of any crime or mildemeanor, or any fuit or complaint of a civil nature.

4. And be it further enacted by the au- In actions thority aforefaid, That, where the cause of exceeding told action shall exceed the sum of ten pounds, be summoned, but if a suffiand it shall be prayed by the defendant in cient number fuch fuit or complaint, that a jury may flould not be summoned to try such action, it shall appear, two be lawful for the faid chief justice and fur- the chief jusrogates respectively, and he and they are tice or surro-

hereby proceed to trial,

hereby respectively required to cause twentyfour persons to be summoned, of whom twelve shall be a jury for the trial of such action, and to proceed therein according to law: Provided always, That, if a number of jurors sufficient for the trial of such action having been duly fummoned shall not appear to be fworn, it shall and may be lawful for the governor of the faid island, and the furrogates in their feveral courts respectively, to nominate and appoint two proper persons to be affessors to the said chief justice, who, together with the said chief justice or surrogates respectively, shall proceed to the trial of fuch action, in like manner as if fuch jury had not been prayed.

Appeals may be made from judgements for fums exceeding 40 L in the fur ogate court, and exceeding 100 L in the fupreme court.

5. And be it further enacted, That upon any decree or judgement given in a furrogate court, for any fum exceeding forty pounds, it shall be lawful for the party against whom such decree or judgement shall be given, to appeal therefrom to the fupreme court, having first given notice of fuch intention, and having entered into a fecurity to the furrogate, in double the fum for which fuch judgement or decree was given or made, within two days after making or giving fuch judgement or decree, for duly profecuting fuch appeal; and upon any decree or judgement given in the supreme court, for any sum exceeding one hundred pounds, it shall be lawful for the party, against whom such decree or judgement

enty-

hom

fuch

ding

lum-

fuch

lnot

wful

1 the

spec-

oper

chief

chief

prolike

been

pon

rro-

orty

arty

nent

the

e of

to a

the

ree

fter

deal:

ven ed-

ful

01 ent judgement shall be given or made, to appeal therefrom to his Majesty in council, having first given notice of such intention, and having entered into fecurity, to be approved by the chief justice, in double the fum for which fuch judgement or decree was given or made, within two days after the giving or making of fuch judgement or decree, for duly profecuting fuch appeal; and in all cases of appeal, as soon as notice shall be given, and security entered into as aforesaid, execution shall be stayed, but not otherwise.

6. And whereas it will greatly contribute to the advancement of the trade and fishery of Newfoundland, if such effects as persons becoming insolvent in the said island of Newfoundland, and the islands aforesaid, were possessed of or entitled unto, within the faid island, or on the islands or feas aforefaid, or on the banks of Newfoundland, should be divided among their creditors with more equality than hath hitherto been practifed; be it further enacted, That, as often as the goods, debts, When goods and credits of any person shall be attached, are attached, of it shall apand it shall be made appear to the court pear that the out of which the process of attachment hath parts is inissued, that the goods, debts, and credits court shall orfo attached are not sufficient to pay twenty our his effects shillings in the pound to all those who shall and distributbe creditors by reason of debts contracted ed. within the island of Newfoundland, and on

the islands and seas aforesaid, or on the banks of Newfoundland, it shall be lawful for fuch court to fummon the party whose goods, debts, and credits are so attached, together with the plaintiff or plaintiffs who have fued out any attachment, and also such persons who are known to be creditors as aforesaid of the defendant, to appear in court at a certain day, and if upon a due examination of the defendant, and the faid creditors, it shall appear that he or she is. infolvent, the court shall declare him or her infolvent accordingly, and shall immediately proceed to take order for discovering, collecting, and felling the effects and debts of fuch person, and distributing the produce thereof rateably amongst all the faid creditors of fuch person so declared infolvent, or to authorize fome person or persons, being a creditor or creditors, to perform the fame, such person or persons first entering into a recognizance in such fum as the court shall think fit, for the due performance of his or their duty therein; and that fuch court shall from time to time make fuch order therein as shall be deemed. proper, for better discovering, collecting, and felling the effects and debts, and making a rateable distribution thereof among the faid creditors.

Directions for the distribution of the effects of infolvent perfons. 7. And be it further enacted, That in the distribution to be made of the estate and essects of such person so declared insolvent.

he

ful'

ofe

ed,

ho

ch

28

in

ue

iid

is .

or '

ne-

er-

nd

he

he: ed

or

to

ns

ch .

ue

n;

ne

ed

g,

ng

he.

in

te

n-* \ ta

solvent, every fisherman and seaman employed in the fishery, who shall be a creditor for wages become due in the then current feason, shall first be paid twenty shillings in the pound, fo far as the effects will go; and in the next place, every person who shall be a creditor for supplies furnished in the current feafon, shall be paid twenty shillings in the pound; and lastly, the said creditors for supplies furnished in the then current feason, and all other creditors whatfoever, shall be paid equally in proportion, as far as the effects will go, provided that the faid creditors for supplies furnished in the then current feason shall not be paid more than twenty shillings in the pound on the whole of their debt.

8. And be it further enacted, That if Certificate of fuch infolvent person shall make a true distinct to be a bar to cloture and discovery of all his or her suit for debt goods and effects whatfoever, and shall prior to the declaration of conform him or herfelf to the order and intolvency. direction of the faid court, the fame shall and may (with the confent of one half in number and value of his or her creditors) be certified by the faid court, and fuch certificate, when pleaded, shall be a bar to all fuits and complaints for debts contracted within the island of Newfoundland, and on the islands and seas aforesaid, and on the banks of Newfoundland, prior to the time when he or she was declared infolvent.

Suits, where the cause shall arife before Aug. 1, 1792, to be commenced within fix years.

- 9. And be it further enacted, That where any cause of action shall have arisen before the first day of August one thousand feven hundred and ninety-two, no fuit or complaint shall be commenced thereon at the distance of more than fix years from the time when such cause of action arofe.
- 10. And be it further enacted, That the faid chief justice, or any person or perfons appointed by him for that purpose, under his hand and feal, shall have power to grant administration of the effects of intestates, and the probate of wills; and that the effects of deceafed persons shall not be administered within the island of Newfoundland, or on the islands and seas aforefaid; or on the banks of Newfoundland, unless administration thereof, or probate of wills respecting the same, shall have been duly granted by fuch authority as aforefaid.

31 Geo. III, cap. 29, continued till the supreme court.

11. And be it further enacted, That an act passed in the last session of Parliaopening of the ment, intituled, An act for establishing a court of civil jurisdiction in the island of Newfoundland, for a limited time, which act was to have continued in force from the tenth day of June one thousand seven hundred and ninety-one, for one year, and unto the end of the then next fession of of Parliament, shall be and continue in force until the opening of the fupreme court instituted by virtue of this act, and no longer; and every fuit or complaint which shall at that time be depending in the faid court of civil jurisdiction, shall and may be proceeded upon in the faid fupreme court, in the fame manner as any fuit or complaint originally commenced in the faid supreme court.

12. And be it further enacted, That No court, exit shall not be lawful for any court in the cept the suisland of Newfoundland, or islands afore- inrogate faid (except the supreme court and the courts, to hold pleas of furrogate courts appointed by virtue of this a civil nature. act) to hold plea of any fuit or complaint of a civil nature, any law, custom, or usage, to the contrary notwithstanding: Provided nevertheless, that the court of Vice admiral. vice admiralty having jurisdiction in the ty court may faid island, shall and may hold plea of ma- maritime ritime causes (except only the wages of causes (except for wages), feamen and fishermen, which are to be and caules of heard and determined in manner herein- revenue. after directed), and causes of the revenue, as heretofore practifed and used: Provided Disputes realfo, that all disputes which shall arise con- specting wages cerning the wages of any seaman or fisher-inay be heard, man, and all offences which shall be com- in the court of mitted by any hirer or employer of fuch fore two feaman or fisherman, against this or any justices. other act, relating to the island of Newfoundland, or the islands and seas aforesaid, or the fishery thereof, shall and may be heard and determined, and the penalties [H]

That' rliag a d of hich rom lven ear, lion

of'

That rifen

ıfand

it or

reon

years

ction

That

per-

pole, ower

s of

and

fhall

d of

and,

bate

have

y as

and forfeitures thereby incurred shall and may be recovered in the court of sessions, or before any two justices of the peace.

Suits for debts not exceeding 40 s. may be determined in a fummary way, &c.

13. Provided also, and be it enacted, That it shall be lawful for the court of seffion, in a summary way, to hear and determine all suits for the payment of debts not exceeding forty shillings, and not contracted more than one year before the commencement of such suits respectively; and it shall be lawful for the court of session, or such two justices respectively, to award costs therein; and such determination and award shall be sinal, and shall be carried into execution by attachment and sale of the goods and effects of the party against whom the determination was made.

Chief justice to tettle forms of process, and appoint the fees to be taken in the courts, etc.

14. And be it further enacted, That it shall be lawful for the said chief justice to fettle fuch forms of process, and fuch rules of practice and proceeding, for the conduct of all pleas, fuits, and complaints, and for the dispatch of the business of the said supreme court, and furrogate courts, and of the business in the courts of session, or before any one or more justices of the peacerespectively, and to appoint such reasonable sees to be taken for the conduct and dispatch of pleas, suits, complaints, and other business as aforesaid, and for the granting administration of the effects of intestates, and for the probate of wills, as shall feem necessary and proper for expediting matters with the most convenience and least expense to the parties concerned therein; and fuch process, and rules ill ad effi ...s, ace. nacted. of fefind dedebts ot cone com-: and on, or award on and carried fale of

againít .

hat it tice to rules nduct nd for id fuof the reany taken fuits, refaid, of the ate of er for onveconrules of

of practice and proceeding, shall be followed and obeyed; and fuch fees shall be paid accordingly, and no other; and that Fees in furroall fuch fees received in any furrogate court gate courts to shall be paid and accounted for by the fur- for in the surogate in the faid supreme court; and that preme court. it shall be lawful for the faid chief justice, and he is hereby required to fettle and limit what fees and poundage shall be taken by the sheriff of Newfoundland, and the fame shall be taken, and none other.

15. And be it further enacted, That all For the recofines, penalties, and forfeitures, imposed very and apby any act of Parliament made, or which penalties. shall hereafter be made, relating to the island of Newfoundland, or the fishery thereof, may be recovered in a summary way in the faid fupreme court, or in any furrogate court; and every penalty and forfeiture of the fum of ten pounds or under, may be recovered in the court of fession, or before any one or more justices of the peace; and all fines, penalties, and forfeitures imposed, paid, or levied in any surrogate court, or in any court of session, or before any one or more justices of the peace, shall be forthwith estreated, and paid into the faid fupreme court by the furrogate, or by the justice or justices of the peace respectively, before whom they were recovered; and it shall be lawful for the said fupreme court to issue process for better compelling fuch justices and surrogates to bring to account all monies which ought to be so paid and accounted for as aforesaid; and all money arising from such fees, fines, penalties,

PENDIK.

penalties, and forfeitures shall be applied and appropriated towards defraying the expence of carrying this act into execution.

Limitation of actions.

16. And be it further enacted, That if any action or fuit shall be brought or commenced against any person for any thing done in pursuance of this act, such action or fuit shall be commenced within fix months next after the matter or thing. done; and the defendant in such suit or General issue. action may plead the general issue, and give this act and the special matter in evidence at any trial to be had thereupon; and if a verdict shall pass for the defendant, or the plaintiff shall be nonfuited, or discontinue his action after the defendant has appeared, or if judgement shall be given. upon any verdict or demurrer, against the plaintiff, the defendant shall recover treble costs, and have the like remedy for the same as defendants have in other cases by law.

Treble cofts.

No officer of the customs capable of acting as a juf-

17. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That no officer whatever, being in the service of his Majesty's customs in the island of Newfoundland, shall be capable of acting as a justice of the peace in and for the faid island.

Continuance of this act.

18. And be it further enacted, That this act shall continue in force until the tenth day of June one thousand seven hundred and ninety-three, and from thence to the end of the then next session of Parliament.

FINIS.

ed and pence

That
ght or
any
fuch
vithin
thing
uit or
, and
of evipon;
dant,
r dift has
iven,
t the
fame
tw.

the
hatty's
und,
e of
hat
the
unto
lia-

